This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

AGNES.

VOL. III.

AGNES.

BY

MRS. OLIPHANT,

AUTHOR OF

"THE LIFE OF EDWARD IRVING,"

ETC. ETC.

IN THREE VOLUMES.

VOL. III.

LONDON:

HURST AND BLACKETT, PUBLISHERS,

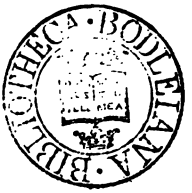
SUCCESSORS TO HENRY COLBURN,

13, GREAT MARLBOROUGH STREET.

1866.

The right of Translation is reserved.

250. l. 255.



LONDON:
SAVILL AND EDWARDS, PRINTERS, CHANDOS STREET,
COVENT GARDEN.

CONTENTS

OF

THE THIRD VOLUME.

CHAP.		PAGE
I.	ALONE	1
II.	JACK CHARLTON'S COMMISSION	15
III.	SIR ROGER'S CLAIM	31
IV.	RESISTANCE	49
V.	A PAUSE	64
VI.	THE TERRORS OF THE LAW	82
VII.	COUNSEL AND CLIENT	97
VIII.	VILLAGE GOSSIP	112
IX.	A CRISIS	130
X.	TOM	147
XI.	THE TREVELYANS' REVENGE	164
XII.	SELF-BETRAYAL	180
XIII.	THE SEARCH	194

CHAP.		PAGE
XIV.	THE CLUE	206
XV.	A DESECRATED HOME	221
XVI.	MISS TREVELYAN'S SHARE	246
XVII.	NEWS	257
XVIII.	HOW IT ENDED	275
XIX.	AFTER THE END	293
XX.	CONCLUSION	312

CHAPTER I.

Alone.

THERE are few things in this life so sad as the aspect of a house in which a long illness has come to an end, and death has taken away the object of many cares; and when it is the head of the house, the chief person in it, who is gone, the sight is yet more pathetic. The room looks so silent, so deserted, which used to be the centre of the anxious household. The white vacancy and emptiness where once so much suffering, so many cares and anxieties were, the bold sunshine entering in unabashed through the window that used to be veiled so carefully, are things that go to the heart. And then when, as in this case, there are children merry upstairs, forgetting or altogether unaware of the loss for all their lives that they have sustained; and down below, all silent, a woman by herself, pale with watching, weary of life, trying

again, as far as she may, to steady herself, and set forth once more on the same road where she has been arrested, and beaten down and trampled on the ground. She has to get up again, and pick up the remnants that are left and go on; there is nothing else for it; but it is hard work; and this was what Agnes Trevelyan was making up her mind to do.

She remained alone all the afternoon after Mrs. Freke left her. She had clung to Walter when "all was over," and kept him by her; but then it came into her sad heart to think that the boy was looking pale, and she sent him away; and then she would have the baby on her lap, which being speechless was a still better comforter; but this day she continued alone. She had meant to think, but thinking is such hard work; and then it seemed so natural to ask herself what was the good of it *now;* and then, poor soul, she went searching through all her thoughts and recollections for comfort and found so little. The darkness seemed to press round her and baffle her on every side. It is not difficult to speculate upon heaven in the abstract, especially when it is only, so to speak, in one's own interest; but then Agnes had parted with her husband upon those dark and mysterious boundaries, and her heart was breaking to find

some trace of him again on the other side. It was but little comfort to her to be told he was happy. The hard thing was, to be henceforward unable to form any idea of him, where he was, or what he might be doing, or even what changes his nature had sustained in the transition from one world to the other. A saintly white shade, with golden harp and glistening wings, conveyed to her no idea of Roger—no link of connexion with him; and this was why she turned back so cast down and discouraged from that search into the unknown, which is the grand occupation of the sorrowful. She read over and over all she could find in the Bible on that subject, but it gave her very little enlightenment. "In my Father's house are many mansions—I go to prepare a place for you." Enough for faith, but nothing for the avidity, and curiosity, and longing of love; not an idea where, or how, or even what he was; only that he was well; and it is so hard to content the heart with that. When she roused herself from this search in which there was so little satisfaction, the idea of new arrangements made her heart sick. And yet, to be sure, she had to think of them—to weigh with herself what it was right to do for her children's sake, and to contemplate the position in which she stood, cut off from all defence, subject to

advice, and reprimand, and exhortation—not knowing what her husband's family might have to say to her, and knowing well that, except such succour as came from her father, there was nobody to take her part.

This last consideration, however, was, strangely enough, a kind of comfort to Agnes. She had a consciousness, which even his death could not quite remove, of the weakness of poor Roger's character, and the little good he had been in the world; but the more she felt his loss the greater her want of protection and defence appeared, the more she was able to exalt Roger in her thoughts. There is a sweetness even in the desolation that says to itself—"This would not have happened had he been here." She took all the consolation she could out of this, as she sat alone with the tears on her pale cheeks. If Roger had been living, the questions which she was now asking herself would have been unnecessary. If Roger had been living, nobody would have ventured to intrude on her privacy, and give her advice as to her individual affairs, which was, to a certain extent, impertinent, however well-meant it might be. Thus she seemed to herself to have the means provided to her hands of exalting and defending poor Roger's memory from any implied censure

or faint approbation. And with that her mind returned to the sad freedom in which she found herself—the liberty to have her own way, which is so pleasant in some circumstances, so miserable in others. There was nobody to hinder her from doing as she pleased, or to contradict her plans, and make her efforts vain. Everything was in her own hands to establish or to destroy. But then there still remained one bond upon this desolate freedom; and that was her father, who was coming in the evening to bear her company, and comfort her as well as he could, as he had done almost every evening since Roger died.

When Stanfield arrived he found his daughter sitting by the fire, unoccupied, as Agnes had never been in the old days; and Walter standing by her side, with her arms round him, and leaning his head against her. The boy was contemplating wistfully his mother's tears, not knowing what to do or to say—keeping very quiet and looking at her, as the only practical means of being, as all the servants adjured him to be, "a comfort" to her. He had cried with her at first, but the fountain of his tears was soon exhausted, and now he could only contemplate with a little awe, and even perhaps a little weariness, the slow big tears that continued to come to her eyes. And she had talked to him a

little at first, till it became apparent to Agnes that all the power of recollection and mourning that there was in her little boy's mind had been exhausted, and that it was only with a kind of mechanical melancholy that he listened to what she was saying. And then she recognised that the child could not follow her, and that she had already gone far beyond his reach without knowing it; and she became silent, but yet held him fast, with a sense that the pain in her heart was eased a little when Walter pressed close to her, and moved in his childish restlessness within her arm. Stanfield thought there could be nothing more sad than the two silent figures by the fire —the mother gazing into it with her eyes dilated and large with tears, and the child regarding her with wistful wonder and sympathy. There was still a sadder picture in store if he had known it; but in the meantime it was near Christmas, and all the world was making merry; and the sight of his daughter, thus changed and broken down, went to the blacksmith's heart.

"It is time that Walter should go upstairs," said Agnes; "I have kept him too long, perhaps, but it was for company. Father, if you have time, I want to speak to you about all our affairs to-night."

"I have always time for all you have to say to me, my darling," said Stanfield; "but don't

vex yourself with affairs. If anybody comes to trouble you, send them to me."

"Nobody has come to trouble me except Mrs. Freke, who is very kind," said Agnes. "She offered to get a place for Madelon, and she gave me her advice about leaving here. I want you to tell me what you think. You have been our support for a long time, father. I know it very well, though I have not said much; but now things—are different. Many things that were necessary are—not—; that is, I can do without them. She was quite right; I should not put you to such expense."

"What is this about expense?" said Stanfield. "That is my share of the business, little one. I wish I could take your share on my shoulders too; but I can't, for it's against nature. Never mind the easy part of it; you have enough to bear."

"Yes," said Agnes; "but there are women that have everything to bear—the grief, no less, and all the cares, and perhaps to work for their children—and you spare me everything. I am no better, no weaker than the rest."

"God forbid!" said the blacksmith. "I've known women that had all that to do, and I've heard them say it was well for them; but a man is not to stand aside and leave the burden to his only child. That would be out of reason. You are

all I have in the world, and all that I have is yours. Don't speak of this any more."

"But I ought to speak of it," said Agnes. "Father! remember the change of circumstances—there were many things necessary that are necessary no longer. *He*," said Mrs. Trevelyan, gasping a little, notwithstanding her composure, "had habits, different—I will never forget your goodness to him—but I am your daughter, and what is good enough for you is very good for me. Father! will you take me home?"

A passing spasm contracted Stanfield's heart —a thrill of longing, a pang of self-restraint. To see Agnes in her old place, and watch her children daily, hourly growing up round him! But then the blacksmith was not used to considering himself. He took time to think before he answered, and his broad calm eyes shone upon Agnes with a radiance like the sunshine. It was not with any little candle of his own that he examined what was before him, but with an impartial daylight of observation. He shook his head softly as he looked at her.

"You *are* at home, little one!" he said; and his eyes went aside for a moment, to go round the room with a certain caressing pleasure in the look; for had he not chosen everything in it

for her, down to the minutest particular? Poor Roger, though his wife put it all to his credit, had counted for very little in the blacksmith's arrangements. It was even a pleasure to him (for, to be sure, he had been only moderately attached to Roger) to think that his daughter's comfort was not of her husband's providing, nor in any way dependent upon him, but that it was himself—her father, from whom Agnes derived everything she had. "You *are* at home," he repeated, gently; "nowhere could you be more at home than you are here."

"Yes; but I am dependent upon you, said Agnes; "I am to be thought of only as your daughter now; and your daughter requires no better lodging, no greater attendance, than you do. I am Agnes Stanfield only, so far as my requirements go."

This was a hard speech for her father; perhaps it was harder than all that strangers had said about his daughter's unequal match, and than all the semi-insults and concealed ill temper of his son-in-law. Agnes herself came in, without thinking it, to give the last blow.

"You have always been Agnes Stanfield to me," he said, with something in his tone that in another man would have been resentment; and then he made a little pause. "There are many

strange things in this world," said the blacksmith, resuming with a painful smile, which his daughter did not understand; "but it would be strange indeed if at this time you and me should begin to vex each other. Such a thing might be, my darling," said Stanfield, meeting the sudden astonished look she gave him with his calm and steady eyes, "because, you see, the chief thing in my mind is that you are my child; and the chief thing in yours, as is but natural, is that you are—that you were——"

He stopped short, and she did not make any reply. They understood each other without any further words; and they also understood on both sides that there was something between them which prevented them from ever resuming the primitive position of father and daughter. No man could be more tender to the memory of the dead than Stanfield was, as no man could have been more tolerant and forbearing with the living —but his pride was touched in its tenderest point, and he was still fallible, even at the height of his goodness. Even her gratitude vexed her father. Why should his child be grateful, and think of him and speak of his kindness as if she was not his child, but another man's wife? This sentiment could never have been spoken in words; but Agnes knew what he meant, because she was

his child, and understood him without the aid of speech.

And then there was a silence between the two, who thus discovered that they were separated without wishing it, without intending it, at the time when they had so much need of each other. Agnes felt herself roused up out of her grief by the necessity of saying something—of abridging this pause, which, in its way, was so eloquent. It was so new to her to be embarrassed and constrained with her father, and to have to search for something to say to him, that the very sense of constraint prolonged the pause; and then Stanfield perceived her hesitation, and shared it. It was he, however, who broke the silence at last.

"We'll talk no more about expenses or affairs," he said; "you are here at home, my little one. It is true you are a mother, and have little ones of your own, but still you are my child, my little Agnes. Somehow I like the name better the more it is out of reason," he went on with the gradual smile that lit up his face by degrees. "A man is of little use if he cannot stand between his daughter and the world. If I were to die—and I must die some day—you would have everything to do, my darling; and I know you would neither shrink nor fail; but just now, when anybody speaks to you of expenses or

arrangements, send them to me. I was not put into this world only to hammer iron," said the blacksmith; "and now you are tired, and I am going away."

"Not tired," said Agnes. "If I could be tired with work, as some poor women are, I should be better. I have too much ease, that is all that ails me. It would be better for me, if you would only believe it, to send away my servants, and go home to you, as Mrs. Freke says."

"Mrs. Freke does not know," said Stanfield. "Don't say that any more. There are some things that are impossible. You are all I have in the world, but my house is not a place for you—*now*."

And then he said good-night to her, and went away with a heavy heart. Perhaps it was partly his own doing, that had married a woman who could never be the mistress of a house in which Mrs. Trevelyan came to live; but chiefly it was the doing of nature, who had broken the first bond to make a second more close and intimate. To be sure, it was for Agnes Stanfield, his daughter, that the blacksmith had done and suffered all that was required of him; but the worst of it was that, in her heart, she was no longer Agnes Stanfield, but Roger Trevelyan's wife — Roger Trevelyan's widow, a woman

conscious of feelings and thoughts which her father did not, and could not, share. They found this out mutually just at the moment when, according to all outward appearance, the chief cause of their separation was removed. Before that both father and daughter could permit themselves to think that it was Roger—who was fond of his wife, but not of his father-in-law—who changed the character of their intercourse; but now that Roger was dead, and a closer union than ever might have arisen between the sorrowful daughter and the father, who was so full of tender sympathy, the true state of affairs became painfully clear to them both. Changed circumstances, other experiences, long absence, and what was still more important, the character of wife, had made between Agnes and her father a separation which had nothing to do with external obstacles. She could not come back over that boundary, neither could he cross it; and love itself stood baffled and discouraged by the discovery. To be sure it was natural; but then the only real hardships in existence are those that come by nature—the only ones that are inevitable and incurable, and from which there are no means of escape.

Agnes sat long over the fire after her father left her, till it faded and died out before her,

like (as she imagined) the fire of life, which seemed to be dying in her heart. When she paid her usual visit to the children's room before she went to rest, Walter woke hastily up to see her bending over him. He was half dreaming and half awake, as children are when disturbed in their sleep. "Let me play," he said, with a little fretful toss. "I never have any time to play. I don't want to go to mamma." The child was asleep again almost before he had done speaking; and Agnes covered him up carefully, and went away without a word; but, notwithstanding, her heart bled again at this touch. Her little child was too young to understand her; and even had he been old enough, he had his own fresh life to occupy him, and was not to be diverted from that by her troubles. And her father, too, the only other living creature to whom she could go, had in a manner refused to enter into her special sorrow. She went downstairs with a sense of utter loneliness which the most solitary of human beings could not have surpassed. She was not, in actual fact, alone; she had children fair and promising, and a father who would do anything in the world for her comfort and consolation; but no one ever felt more desolate than Agnes as she went downstairs, in her own house, from the room where

her boy was sleeping, to the other room, in which her baby's soft breathing made tenderest, half-audible music. There was still some one to love her, and to claim her love, but there was nobody to share the burden that was heaviest. Henceforward that closest bond was rent for ever and ever. Nobody in the world could say, "It is my sorrow as well as yours." She had to take it all upon her, by herself, and cover it up and keep it from injuring or wearying the others, who had so little to do with it. This was also a thing quite natural, and of which no one had any right to complain.

CHAPTER II.

Jack Charlton's Commission.

THUS the days went on, and the winter came to an end; and Agnes made the discovery which everybody has to make who goes through the usual experiences of life, that Death does not rank at all so highly among the influences that affect existence as at the first glance it seems to do. The anticipation of it had not changed Roger, who descended into the dark valley without in any respect losing his identity, without gaining solemnity or even seriousness from the contact; and now, when she stood on the other side of the grave to which she had seen him go down, she also was still the same creature, though her life was changed in so many respects. And common habits and occupations had to be taken up again, and the requirements of every day were on the whole as steady, as persistent as ever. And then, even out of self-regard, she had to

conquer herself—to look the world in the face, and talk in her old voice, and take an interest or pretend to do so in what was going on round her; all to defend herself from pity which she could not bear, and allusions to her "loss," which sounded like blasphemy to Agnes. So that on the whole it began to be said in the village that Mrs. Trevelyan was bearing it very well. It was thus that she presented herself to the eyes of Jack Charlton, when he came to pay her a visit in the spring.

It was the first time he had come since Roger's death. He had written to her then a few words of sympathy, and had offered, if ever he could be of any use to her—as everybody does at such times. But he meant what he said, which, perhaps, is not so general. He had always had an admiration and a kindness for Agnes since the day, long ago, when he had found her alone at Florence, sitting over her work by herself, when all the other women in his sphere were amusing themselves, or trying to amuse themselves. He had been sorry for her in her solitude, and he had seen that she was not sorry for herself; and that seemed to Jack so odd, under all the circumstances, that he had never ceased to take an interest in Agnes. But his interest was of such a kind that he would not

have come to see her without a grave reason. He was a careless man enough, and not of an elevated character, but he had a kind of insight in his heart. He understood that a woman might perhaps in her weakness wonder why the father of her children should be taken out of the world, and Jack Charlton, who was not much good to anybody, left. To tell the truth, he wondered a little at it himself—not that his own life should continue, which, to be sure, seems a natural thing to every man; but that so many fellows who had nobody belonging to them should go on all sound and safe, while Roger was hurried out of the world from his wife and children. He would not have thought of presenting himself before Agnes to put such ideas into her mind, if there had not been, as we have said, a grave reason for it; and when he saw Mrs. Trevelyan, he felt a little ashamed of himself, as if the sight of her mourning was a reproach to him. He thought to himself that it was very hard upon her, as he looked at her and saw her beautiful hair covered with the symbol of her widowhood, and the black dress which set her apart from all the bright world. She was younger than himself by five or six years at least, and yet Jack felt himself at the height of life and its enjoyments; while to her, that had

come to an end summarily. It was very hard on her, he said to himself; and this was why he felt almost guilty when he came, in the fulness of his strength and in perfect enjoyment of his life into the house where his schoolfellow had died, and where the woman whom he had seen a bride was sitting a widow; for Jack, though he had his faults, was in his heart a good fellow, and full of tenderness in his way. It was with this sense of compunction that he came in, sending in his name first, and waiting to know if she would receive him, with a respect as great as if he had been asking an audience of his sovereign. Perhaps Agnes felt within herself, as he had anticipated, a little thrill of contrast—a sense of the difference—when she heard his name; but she admitted him notwithstanding, after the first movement of disinclination. She was by herself, as she now began to accustom herself to being when her children were out of doors, and the lines of her face were set with a kind of rigid steadiness which Jack had not seen before. It was to keep herself from expressing too much emotion that Agnes gave this rigid look to her face—and though she did not know it, it betrayed her more than tears.

"I think I saw Watty in the garden," said Jack, with the precipitancy of a man who must

plunge into conversation somehow. "He begins to grow a great fellow, fit for school, almost. Have you made up your mind at all on that subject, Mrs. Trevelyan? Do you mean to send him to Eton? He used to be a bright little chap when he was little; but I suppose he's not quite such a polyglot now."

"He is only nine," said Agnes. "He is too young for a public school."

"Yes, that is true," said Jack; "but there is nothing like beginning there early, you know." This was said, not that Jack Charlton had any educational theories, but simply because he had something very serious to say on this subject and did not know how to begin.

Mrs. Trevelyan smiled in a faint sort of pallid way—which went to Jack's heart all the more, because he remembered perfectly the time when he had found out first that Trevelyan's wife, though frightened, could smile. She said—

"I did not know you were interested about schools; but if you will tell me what is the best for him, it will be very kind of you." This, which was so natural a thing for her to say, was so far from having the effect of opening Jack's mind and experience, that it embarrassed him more and more.

"He used to be a sharp little chap," he

answered, vaguely; and then grew crimson to his hair, and looked out of the window with much anxiety, not to see anybody, but to hide his discomfort; and then he added, abruptly: "I cannot conceal it from you, Mrs. Trevelyan, or open it up gradually, as I ought to do. I ought to have been a ploughman instead of a lawyer. I am afraid I have come to vex you, and I had rather a great deal break my own head; however, I have undertaken it, and I must give you my message."

"What is it?" said Agnes, looking at him. His words woke a faint sensation in her, which was almost too feeble to be called curiosity, much less fear; for her rapid mind took a survey of the situation in that moment, and now that the one great evil had happened, she did not know of anything else that could alarm her. To have suffered the worst harm that you can conceive, is a wonderful defence against anxiety. What he said seemed to her like a stupid pleasantry. After what had happened, what could it matter what any man said, or what message might have to be delivered to her? She listened languidly, lifting her eyes to him, and thinking how little he knew of the state of her mind if he imagined that, at present, she was capable of being disturbed by what any one might say.

"I saw Beatrice Trevelyan the other day," said Jack, speaking abruptly, in his anxiety to spare her — "and — and, indeed, Sir Roger. Did you ever happen to hear, Mrs. Trevelyan, that something had been said—some arrangement contemplated — about Walter? Forgive me," he said, growing a great deal more agitated than she was; "I don't know how to say it. I would not for the world hurt your feelings; but poor Trevelyan——"

"If you will speak of him quite simply without hesitation, and do not call him poor," said Agnes, quickly. She did not cry, nor lose her self-possession; she only drew a long shivering breath, and clasped her hands tight together, as if there was some strength to be got that way; and then she raised her eyes to her visitor's face with a certain mute entreaty that he should go on.

"Forgive me," Jack repeated, without knowing he said it; "there is nothing in the world I would not sooner do than vex you. I cannot help asking — did he ever speak to you of any proposal about Walter? The grandfather, you know, offered to take him to put him to school. Nothing was settled, but they think it was *his* wish; and then, perhaps it would be better for the child—and save you something——"

It was only then that it became visible to Jack that Agnes was not at first as pale as a woman could be. She blanched visibly under this demand, so that he seemed to see all the blood that remained rushing back from her face.

"I heard nothing of it," she said; and then made a pause as if something had stifled her voice. "I cannot believe there was ever any such arrangement made," she went on a minute after; "it must be a mistake."

"No, it is not altogether a mistake," said Jack. "I know the proposal was made—and, to tell the truth, I thought it was a good proposal for my part—I think I even advised Trevelyan to accept it. I shall be very sorry if you think the worse of me for that; but then, you see, there are so many things to be considered——" Here he stopped short, for it was impossible to say to Agnes that the grandfather, who was a blacksmith, had seemed to him rather an unlucky associate for a future baronet; and he could not help feeling that the mere suggestion of taking her boy from her was a little cruel. "Education is very costly, and it is only right Sir Roger should do something for his grandson —that is why I thought it would be well to accept."

Agnes made no direct answer, but only

clasped her hands closer on her lap. "He is too young for a public school," she repeated, painfully, almost losing her head in the sudden confusion and rush of ideas; and then she forced herself to take a little time to think; and as Jack, on his side, was silent, waiting for her answer, recovered the thread which she had almost lost. "I never heard anything of it," she said. "He did not always take my advice, but he never did anything without telling me—without consulting me. He could not mean it; and now," said Agnes, crushing her hands together, "everything is changed."

"Yes," said Jack. "Mrs. Trevelyan, believe me, I feel how painful it all is. Even if Trevelyan had made up his mind to it, it was under different circumstances. I remember even then he said it was you that had to be thought of. It was just before you were ill, and I suppose that was why he did not speak of it; and then he had so little time. I thought it would be better for me to come about it than a stranger. The strong point is, that they think they had his consent."

Agnes remained a long time silent, revolving in her mind many bitter thoughts, feeling more and more distinctly that she had nobody to stand by her. As for the child himself, the

novelty of going to school would probably prevail over all other sentiments; and it was not certain that Stanfield might not think it a duty to accept this offer of amity towards Walter, and help to his mother. She kept silent, almost unconscious of Jack Charlton's eyes, feeling the bitterness of her solitude pierce to her heart. It seemed to her even as if Roger, in his grave, had abandoned her, which was perhaps the hardest of all.

"He could not have consented, because he never spoke of it," she said, with a certain hoarseness in her throat. "Have you come to make the proposal to me?"

"I suppose I must say yes; that is the commission I am charged with," said Jack; "but Mrs. Trevelyan, I beg you will believe——"

"Yes," said Agnes. Her tone was not so much impatient as preoccupied. She had no time for civilities, nor, indeed, for anything but the most urgent necessity of the case. "I do not think it will do any good to think it over, Mr. Charlton—I can do nothing but refuse to accept it. It may be meant for kindness, and I may be wrong in what I am doing. I am only a woman like other women, though the rest have less to bear than I have. I ought to be considered a little, too. I cannot give up my child.

There are some things which I *must* decide for myself. He is the greatest comfort I have in the world—and I cannot give up my boy."

While she spoke she kept perfectly still, but a pink flush came and went over her face, and her voice was harsh and irregular, and by times shrill, as if in its range there was, here and there, a broken chord. And she stopped herself with a little effort, as if once having begun, she could have gone on indefinitely—which was, indeed, true; but then Agnes recalled to herself that her auditor cared nothing about what was going on in her mind, that he wanted only an answer; and she broke off suddenly, as she had commenced, under the dominion of that idea, which was not entirely just. For, to tell the truth, Jack Charlton felt himself in a false position, and though he was carrying Sir Roger's standard, had all the inclination in the world to desert and go over to the enemy without another word being said.

"Have patience a moment," he said. "I am not going to repeat that proposal. I came to-day not for *their* sake, but because I thought I was better than a stranger. Are you able to explain to me a little? In case Sir Roger should not be content with this——"

Agnes was proud in her way, though it was not a common way of pride: she had it from her father, who was proud, too, in the height of his humility. "I am all that remains to Walter in the world," she said. "I have to be both father and mother to him. I do not see how it can go any farther. There can be no question between Sir Roger and me."

Jack Charlton was not in any way affected by this little outburst. He continued with what he was saying tranquilly, after he had paused a moment, as if to suffer the fumes to escape. "Still I have to ask you to pardon me," he said. "Did Trevelyan leave a will?—that is the great thing to know."

Once more Agnes shivered a little at her husband's name. "He had nothing to leave us," she said. "I would not have him troubled, nor did he think of it himself. Mr. Charlton, my father will tell you whatever you desire to know."

"Yes, thank you; that will be best," said Jack; but at the same time he did not conceal from himself that little Walter Trevelyan's fate would interest him much less when he discussed it with a village blacksmith, than when it was the child's pale mother, in the languor and preoccu-

pation of her grief, who answered for him. He hesitated still after he had received that dismissal. He did not know how to make any further offer of his services without alarming Mrs. Trevelyan; and yet he could not go away without letting her know that he was not in the enemy's interests, but that his assistance, as far as it went, was at her call.

"I am to say that this is your final answer?" he asked, as he got up from his seat. "If you should change your mind at all, you will write to me? Perhaps, after you have considered it, and consulted with your friends—— Once more, Mrs. Trevelyan," said Jack, "don't mistake me. If anything follows, I am not Sir Roger's adviser. Trevelyan was one of my oldest friends, and I am at your service the moment you call me. You will not forget? that is, if you hear of this any more."

"I cannot think I will hear of it any more," said Agnes, with the decision of ignorance. "What is there that can follow? His mother now is the only authority; but thank you, Mr. Charlton, you are very kind all the same."

And she stretched out her hand to him with a smile, which was at once piteous, and in its way defiant. She wanted him to be gone, because she was nearly at the limit of her

forces. A woman can bear a great deal, but in most cases there arrives a moment when she must weep out her tears, at whatever cost. This was why Agnes was so anxious to get free of her visitor. She was quite sensible that his object had been a kind one, and she believed his offer of service to be real, but then in her heart she felt sure that she could have no need for his services, and wondered a little that a man of sense should have gone out of his way to offer vaguely once more the aid which she had so little prospect of needing. It was some time before the true sting of what she had heard had access into her mind, disturbed as it was. When she began to think that Roger had thus abandoned her, had thus been willing to give up her child to the care of those who would not receive herself, her heart sobbed as if at last it would surely burst her straitened breast. Perhaps it had only been his father's death which had saved Walter to her; and the idea was very hard to bear. Even at that moment Agnes, who, being Stanfield's daughter, could not be altogether unreasonable, recognised, in spite of herself, that there was nothing out of nature in Sir Roger's desire to have his grandson; but the more she perceived it, the more constantly she repeated in her mind that she never would allow herself to be

heart of it, slightly grimed and out of breath. "He is here. He is very busy, and I am helping him," the child added, half ashamed, half proud, and he held out his little black hands. "I have a little hammer all to myself," he continued, changing into entire exultation as he went on; "come along, and I will show it you." And then Walter, out of his blacksmith-furor, suddenly relapsed into a little gentleman. "Grandpapa, this is Mr. Charlton," he said, gravely, with the air of a master of the ceremonies. As for Stanfield, he was always a model of courtesy. He received the visitor as if the smithy with its roaring fires had been a chamber of audience. "I am glad to see Mr. Charlton," he said, with a smile, and looked at Jack with the natural scrutiny of a man who was accustomed to be consulted, and could form an idea of what his visitor wanted, in some degree, from his face. To be sure, Jack Charlton was not like one of Stanfield's ordinary *clientèle,* who carried for the most part their perplexities in their countenance; but still the experienced eyes of the village philosopher could read even in the looks of the man of the world that this was by no means a visit of courtesy, but that he had something to say. Perhaps Stanfield, who was not in profound grief, like his daughter, was

more disposed to be anxious and take alarm about her circumstances than she was; perhaps he saw something suspicious in the look which his visitor cast upon little Walter. At all events, he put his coat on hastily, without any preliminaries, and came out to the yard, where Jack was waiting. Had he known Jack, he would have proposed the Common as the place of consultation; but he did not know him, and consequently more state and ceremony were needful. Fortunately Mrs. Stanfield was out, and they could be undisturbed upstairs.

"Walter," said the blacksmith, "go home now to your mother. Remember our bargain—I know you are a man of your word. Tell her I shall see her to-night. And now, Mr. Charlton, your pardon for keeping you waiting. Come this way." He led the way to the outer stair as he spoke, pushing Walter before him, with his large hand on his shoulder. The bargain between them was that the child should come to the forge only when his grandfather was there. Walter, for his part, was smoothing down his little sleeves, with the air of a little workman released from his occupation. To be sure, Jack Charlton was more than ever of opinion, that to have a blacksmith for a grandfather and to spend a portion of his time in a forge was not the best

thing possible for a future baronet; but somehow, even at the moment he was thinking thus, the two made a pleasant picture, and he could not help feeling a little softened at his heart. Then, though Walter was the heir of the Trevelyans, it could not be questioned by anyone seeing them thus together that he was Stanfield's descendant, and that all that was remarkable in his face was directly inherited from the blacksmith. Jack could not but note this in passing, as he followed up the outer stairs and watched Walter going off, dutiful and like a man of honour. The smithy had great attractions, and the workmen were entirely disposed to spoil their young visitor. It was sad to have to leave the little hammer and all the important work in which he could have lent such powerful aid; but then his word was of still greater importance, and while the two others went up to the parlour over the archway to consult over his future fate, Walter, regretful but true, put his little black hands in his pockets and marched away steadily to the house on the Green.

Stanfield gave his visitor a chair, and drew up the blinds, which were closed to exclude the sun. The sun was setting red behind the Cedars, making an end of the February day, and those last searching slanting beams revealed all the

respectability of the apartment in which he was sitting to Jack Charlton, to whom it was a new experience. As for Stanfield, it never occurred to him to think what the stranger's opinion of his house might be. He sat down in his own arm-chair, and fixed his eyes on Jack with an attentive, expectant look. He did not ask, "What is your business?" neither was there any express demand in those broad, soft eyes, which had their effect upon Jack Charlton, as upon everybody else who saw them; but, at the same time, his whole aspect expressed a certain expectation, and that he was prepared and ready to hear.

"I have just seen Mrs. Trevelyan," said Jack, "and I was very glad when she referred me to you; for it is hard to trouble a lady, and especially one in her position, with business. I want to make some inquiries about Trevelyan, if you will have the kindness to tell me. I have known him all my life—we were very old friends."

"Yes," said the blacksmith. "I have heard of you, Mr. Charlton; but, in the first place, is it for your own satisfaction, or is there anything else behind?"

In spite of himself Jack reddened, and grew a little embarrassed. "It is both for my own satisfaction, and there is something behind," he said hastily. "I am here, to a certain extent, to

represent Sir Roger Trevelyan, and at the same time I wish you to understand that I will have nothing to do with any steps he may take to the injury of Mrs. Trevelyan. It is a stupid position, but at present I am for both sides, if you can understand what I mean."

"I can understand what you mean, but I cannot understand what are the two sides," said the blacksmith. "There is no connexion whatever between Mrs. Trevelyan and Sir Roger. She gets nothing from him, and he has nothing to do with her, so far as I can see."

"The first thing I want to know," said Jack, "if you will have the goodness to inform me, is, whether Trevelyan made a will?"

"He made no will," said Stanfield; "he had nothing to leave, poor fellow! It was better not in every way. He had borrowed money at different times, with the idea of surviving his father. I don't say it was right, but then, you know, his father would do nothing for him; and all the little he had, went to his creditors. I have arranged all that—that is to say, *they* have done it. My daughter's living is her own," said the blacksmith, with a little natural energy. "She is not indebted to Sir Roger for anything. I can't tell what there can be to raise a question between them; she

is asking for nothing—there must be some mistake."

"It is about the children," said Jack. It was all he said, and his air was as subdued and uncomfortable as his words were few. As for Stanfield, he was so much surprised that he started, and made the room and the house thrill with his sudden movement.

"The children!" he repeated, aghast; and then he paused and took courage. "Sir Roger has nothing to do with the children," he said. "What do you mean?"

"I am not sure that he has nothing to do with the children," said Jack; "that is precisely the point I am in doubt upon. Little Walter is his heir, and there might be plausible reasons found to give to the Lord Chancellor, you know. But I am going too far, for they did not speak of that. Trevelyan, it appears, half consented that they should have Walter to educate, and Sir Roger has set his heart on having him; and now," said Jack, with a troubled countenance, "since Trevelyan left no will—and, to be sure, they might find plausible things to say——"

"Walter?" said Stanfield, with the air of a man suddenly knocked down. "They want Walter? — is that what you mean

to tell me? And what did his mother say?"

"Mrs. Trevelyan said simply 'no,' and declined to consider the matter," said Jack; and he saw the blacksmith's face light up as he spoke; "but I don't know how far that was prudent," he went on. "I did not like to alarm her, but I should like you to understand. They may make an application to the Lord Chancellor; that is, Sir Roger may, and there is no telling what the decision may be. Everything depends on how a story is told. They may make, if they are clever about it, a very plausible case; they may say, you know, that the child's future rank makes it necessary——"

"Yes, I understand," said Stanfield. It was not necessary to go further into the details. The blacksmith had experience enough to know that a story very much opposed to the truth might be built upon the facts that were true, and which nobody could contest. Though he was slow in general to understand evil-dealing, he was, in a way, used to Sir Roger, and expected no good from him. A man that thinks the worst of human nature has, in such a case, perhaps, the advantage of a man who thinks the best; for the cynic recognises all the restraints of society and public opinion, whereas the optimist, when

he has consented to recognise an evil character, is glad to concentrate all the varieties and kinds of evil in that one exception to the rule. Stanfield was ready to believe anything of Sir Roger, and accordingly, though he was much startled, he was not sceptical, as he might have been under other circumstances. But he had to take a little time to think it over before that mysterious threat of an application to the Lord Chancellor took form and shape in his mind. If there had been question of some immediate act of despotism or cruelty, he would have comprehended it sooner. And then the Lord Chancellor was not to know that Agnes was too good for Roger Trevelyan, nor which of Walter's grandfathers was the one who might best be trusted to watch over his education. He paused over all this before it entered his mind, and accordingly it was some time before he answered Jack, who sat regarding him with some curiosity, and a gradually increasing interest which he could scarcely explain.

"You are right there," said Stanfield, slowly. "Everything depends on how a story is told. But to tell a story of this description would be to make it public. I have read reports myself in the papers, of applications to the Lord Chancellor, and the affairs of a family dragged

before the world. I should not like to see the name of—— any of our names," said the blacksmith, with that fastidious and delicate pride which prevented him even from saying that it was for Agnes he feared, " in vulgar print. This is a danger so unforeseen that you find me unprepared, Mr. Charlton. I am not very strong on these points, and at this moment, I tell you candidly, I don't know what to say—but I will take advice and learn."

" Oh, I beg you will not take me for Sir Roger's adviser," said Jack, hastily. " I came to-day because I had an idea that I would be less alarming than a stranger to Mrs. Trevelyan. If we cannot make an arrangement, I will have nothing to do with any attack that is made upon her."

" What arrangement could we make?" said Stanfield; for though his imagination was not very powerful, the blacksmith's thoughts had gone forward in spite of him, and he could not help realizing to himself the romance in real life which might appear in the papers; and how Agnes might be represented under the appearance of an ambitious young woman, who had made a wonderfully good match, and her boy as growing up under circumstances altogether unsuitable to his father's rank;—a misrepresentation all the more difficult to meet that it would

be founded upon evident facts denied by no one. This picture which gradually grew upon him of Agnes's name "in vulgar print," as he said, moved him more and more as he thought it over. This was why he asked, notwithstanding Agnes's prompt refusal which it had comforted him to hear of—"what arrangement could we make?"

"Nothing, that I am aware of, but giving up the child," said Jack. "It was to poor Trevelyan himself that the proposal was made, and I think he had half a mind to accept it. If I remember rightly, I advised him to accept it. If Mrs. Trevelyan would consent to think of it, we might arrange the conditions, perhaps, on a friendly footing. He might come home to her for part of the holidays; and then he must go to school, you know, sooner or later," Jack continued, in an involuntarily insinuating tone. So far from desiring to make the blacksmith-grandfather aware that his company was bad for the boy, Jack had come to feel by this time almost as great a desire to break the shock and make it easy to Stanfield as he had done to Agnes, and he could not help seeing that the blacksmith's countenance fell as he went on. Walter had grown to be the apple of his grandfather's eye, almost without Stanfield's knowledge. He had felt his daughter lost

to him even at the moment when she had come again to be dependent on him and have but him in the world; and her son had filled up that intimate and tender place from which Agnes, preoccupied by a closer love, had unconsciously withdrawn. To have Walter removed, coming back for "part of his holidays," separated in mind and ideas, perhaps taught to be ashamed of his low connexions, was an idea that made Stanfield's heart fail within him. Nevertheless, he did not make any protest, or reject summarily this proposition, as Agnes had done. He looked at it in his grave way from every point of view. He recognised that Sir Roger, too, though an unworthy man, had yet a right to be considered, and that it was reasonable that he should desire to have the training of his heir. It was a terrible blow to him, but it did not change good into evil, or make him intolerant of his neighbour's rights.

"Mr. Charlton, you speak too lightly," said the blacksmith; "the child, you know, is not just a child in the abstract to us, but the light of our eyes, so to speak. What was it that his mother said?"

"Mrs. Trevelyan was a little hasty, perhaps," said Jack. "She said no, absolutely, and declined to think of it. She thought the rights of

nature were supreme; but I daresay you know that, so far as women are concerned, the law is a little indifferent about natural rights. I would not say to her what I have said to you; and, then, she would not have listened to me. If Trevelyan had only had the good sense to make a will, and appoint her and you the guardians —— But it is of no use lamenting that now. To tell the truth, I think there is a little bad feeling in it," said Jack. "I think Beatrice is at the bottom of it—I mean Miss Trevelyan; and if they brought it before the Lord Chancellor, what with Trevelyan's half-consenting, and—and —other things, it seems to me they could make a very plausible case."

"And all the story would be public property!" said the blacksmith, with that tone of tender pride and delicacy which Jack Charlton did not understand, but still was conscious of. He could comprehend Stanfield's reluctance to have the romance of his daughter's life published in the papers, but he was not himself of so fine a nature as to understand why her father was too proud and too delicate to say that he feared this for her. Naturally, Jack did not think it needful to maintain the same reserve.

"No, Mrs. Trevelyan would not like it," he said, "and it would be a tempting story for the

newspapers. I should not like it myself, and no doubt it would be very disagreeable to a lady. That was one of my reasons for thinking an arrangement might be made."

Stanfield's face flushed like a woman's at this speech, though nothing was farther from Jack Charlton's mind than any intention of offence. Jack had a wonderful respect for Mrs. Trevelyan, and indeed could even be chivalrous in his way in respect to her; but she was not to him a being apart, whose name must not be brought into vulgar discussion, as she was to her father. He was a little astonished, accordingly, when Stanfield, just as he thought they were about to get upon a confidential footing, broke up the conference summarily.

"I am obliged to you for letting me know our danger," said the blacksmith—"very much obliged to you, Mr. Charlton, and for the way in which you have done it. I will give it all my best consideration, though, of course, you know, it is not for me to decide; and if any other steps are taken, we shall have time to take precautions. The warning is the great thing; and if you should conduct the proceedings against us," said Stanfield, turning upon his visitor eyes which had a momentary smile in them, though the rest of the countenance was grave,

"you will do it with consideration, not sparing the truth, but sparing the aggravations. In that case——"

"I beg your pardon," said Jack. "I have already said I will take no part against Mrs. Trevelyan. On the other hand, if she chooses to confide her interests to me—— But I trust things may not be carried to such an extremity. Perhaps you will talk it over with her, and let me know what you think?"

This was the end of their first consultation on a subject which, though they did not know it, was to have such serious results. Jack Charlton went away with a curious sense that he had been wanting, somehow, and had made but a poor second in the interview, though certainly there was nothing on the face of it, nor in what Stanfield had said, to account for this notion of his. He went away, besides, greatly shaken in various ideas which he had entertained on the subject of Roger Trevelyan and his marriage ever since that event took place. Stanfield, though he had been found at work with all the accessories of his trade around him, was no more the ideal blacksmith of Jack's imagination than Agnes was the blooming village beauty whom Beatrice Trevelyan had supposed her brother's wife to be. It was long since Jack had dis-

covered that Roger's *mésalliance* might be contemplated under two aspects, and that it certainly was not an interested "good match" which the village girl had made; but still he had always entertained the idea that the blacksmith must have been a man "wide awake" and ambitious, who had managed the matter skilfully to secure for her a marriage so much above her original position. When he left Windholm he was of a different opinion. What he began to think was, that Trevelyan had every inducement a man could have to live and be of some use in this world; that Heaven had favoured him beyond any man he had ever heard of; that he had had the gratification of making a very foolish marriage, and withal, that this marriage had turned out better than half the reasonable marriages which are made with the consent of everybody concerned. Why, under all these circumstances, Roger should have made such a shipwreck, was more than Jack Charlton could tell.

As for Stanfield, he prepared to go down to the Green in the evening with very different feelings. Agnes was the mistress of her own actions—of her own children. He could be her adviser, no doubt, but he did not even know, under the circumstances, whether she would wish to have his advice. And then he was not

sure in his own mind, in stern equity, that Sir Roger had not a certain right to his heir. Stanfield, it is true, was unable to feel himself the inferior of Sir Roger, but he was not indifferent, for all that, to the distinctions of rank, and he would have fought as stoutly for Walter's birthright as if he had been the most devoted admirer of a hereditary aristocracy. The boy was not sacred to his grandfather as Agnes was; but nevertheless, he occupied a perfectly distinct place, apart from all the children in the village, as much as if he had been a little prince in disguise; and though the blacksmith permitted him to come to the smithy while he was himself there, he would have been probably much more distressed than Sir Roger if the little fellow had transgressed in word or deed what he considered the honour of a gentleman. At the same time, Stanfield was tolerant, conscious of other people's rights, long-suffering to the bottom of his heart, and he could not reject without a little thought the proposal of Sir Roger. The boy was to bear his other grandfather's name, inherit his property, carry on his race. The present head of the Trevelyans was not a good man; but still Stanfield found it difficult to shut him out from his natural privileges; and he went down through the village in the evening with a little doubt in

his mind. Perhaps he might have to differ from his daughter in opinion, and contest her will; and yet, in the midst of it all, it was a consolation to him to think that she had expressed her will so decidedly, and might reject his advice; for Walter, after all, was the desire of his heart.

CHAPTER IV.

Resistance.

AGNES was alone when her father went into the room where she sat reading. Work, which is such a resource to a woman, ceases to be of use when the mind is distracted with grievous thoughts, which can come to nothing. After the children were asleep, Mrs. Trevelyan took refuge in books, where she could still escape from herself; but this evening she was not paying very much attention to her book. Grief has its variations, like everything else that is human, and by times it happens that an unreasonable demand, a harsh word, a painful contrast, drives the sorrowful into a kind of troubled momentary rage, which is one of the most painful forms of the malady. Agnes was in this phase of her suffering when her father joined her. She was driven, for the moment, beyond the bounds of her modest and enduring nature.

Oppression, they say, makes even a wise man mad; and for a woman, whose heart is more exposed and her sensations more acute, intense suffering by times takes the form of a temporary passion, very nearly akin to madness. She was silent; she was making no demonstration of the blind hurrying rage and intolerance that possessed her; and yet Stanfield could to some extent read it in the glitter of her abstracted eyes.

"You have seen Mr. Charlton?" she said, laying down her book; "Walter told me he had gone direct to you."

"Yes, I have seen him," said the blacksmith. "He seems very kind and friendly. What he had to say was not pleasant, but——"

"Pleasant!" said Agnes; "I do not know how you can speak so calmly. Why is it that I have all this to bear? I do not know what I am saying or doing to-night. I feel as if God was cruel, and mocked me. I am not worse than the other women, whom nobody molests. I do not say I am good, God forbid; but I am neither better nor worse than the others. How is it—oh! how is it, father? Is it not enough that I am a widow and alone, and have to go through all my life without any one to share it—but that these people—that cruel woman, that

unworthy man—should take my child from me, and make me angry with my poor Roger in his grave? Father, how is it, how is it? Can you not tell me? This last is more than I can bear."

"Agnes!" said the blacksmith. He held out his hands to her with a kind of dumb supplication not to say any more; but he was too much startled by this unusual outbreak to reply.

"I could count them all up to you," said Agnes, going on with an excited steadiness, "who are my age, and were married when I was; —and nothing has happened to them. They are no better and no worse than I am. If I were better or worse, I could understand it a little. They are not the wicked flourishing like a bay-tree; and I am not the just, any more than they are; but they are at peace, and I am tormented. I could suffer anything—I could give up anything, if you would only tell me why!"

Stanfield could not remain passive and see his daughter in an agitation so terrible—an agitation that looked all the greater because of her ordinary self-restraint. He went to her side and took her hands in his, and tried to soothe her.

"My darling, there is nobody who can tell

you why," he said—"no one—no one. We have to bear it; it is the will of God!"

"Ah!" said Agnes, "it is so easy for other people to say that; if it was the will of God for any good—Did not He create men to live, not to die? Did not He give children to their parents, to those that bore them, and suffered for them? And why should all the rules of nature be overturned to torture a poor woman? Father, don't speak to me; I have more than I can bear."

But he held her hands fast, though the impulse of her passion was to snatch them away from him; and he spoke to her, though she did not listen. Poor soul! the madness had about run its course; her just mind regained its balance in spite of herself. But before that could be, as she was only a woman, it was necessary that the momentary frenzy should escape through the medium of tears. Stanfield had never seen such tears as those his daughter shed at this moment. It seemed to him as if they must scald her hands as they fell—great, bitter, burning drops—not many, but terrible, running out of that deepest depth, which never opens to anything less than extremity. He had lived a calm life, and he comprehended but dimly, this standing at bay of the outraged nature

which was pushed too far. He thought the sudden brief convulsive weeping, instead of being the final relief and termination of the overstrain, was of itself a positive evil. He looked at her with the tenderest pity, for there was no one in the world whom he loved as he loved his only child; but at the same time, her griefs could not be his griefs, and he was at this moment as far off from her as if there had been a thousand miles between them. He did not understand it, though he would cheerfully have undergone any personal suffering to remove hers. And Agnes knew he did not understand it; and as she recovered, heard the voice of his bewildered exhortations and consolations in her ears, and knew that he could no more follow her in the sudden impulse of her passion than if he had been a stranger. Perhaps this was as effectual as any argument could have been to bring her back to herself.

"Father, forgive me!" she said; "go to your seat again, and never mind me. I think I had lost my wits. It seems so hard; but that is over now—I know very well, however hard it is, that it must be borne."

Stanfield went back to his seat as she told him, still regarding her with his serious and pitiful eyes. It would be wrong to say that his

daughter lost something of her perfection in his sight in consequence of this incomprehensible passion, for his love was of that kind of supreme love which rules in its own right, and does not go on the score of merit; but he was surprised and perplexed, as men so often are, both with the weakness and the strength of women. For that moment he could not follow her—he who was used to proceed straightforward in his plain path. He had no experience in his own life that could be put by the side of the crisis which Agnes was going through.

"Mr. Charlton was kind," said Agnes; "but all the same—he came on an errand that made it almost impossible to receive him with kindness. I know he is very friendly; I believe even he came himself, that he might 'spare my feelings,' as people say. Don't think badly of me, father. He made me feel angry—almost angry for a moment with—with;—but it could not be true."

"And you told him you would not consent?" said Stanfield. "You settled it at once—or, at least, so he said."

Agnes raised her head, which she had covered with her hands, and looked at her father, as she recovered her composure, with a certain wonder.

"What else do you suppose I could do?" she said. "It is not a thing to take into consideration; I do not require even your advice for that. I have nothing in the world that you do not give me—except my children; and there can be no parley, no consultation about anything so plain; yes, I settled it the moment he spoke."

And with that she drew towards her the basket with her work, which was on the table, and took out a little matter of her baby's dress, and began to work with a silent haste, which served her to dissipate the remaining excitement. Nothing could have shown more effectually the full certainty she had that she had settled and completed this business beyond any possibility of change. She was ready enough to listen, if necessary, to anything her father might say on the subject, but to alter her decision was impossible; this was plainly visible in her looks, and Stanfield had no difficulty in recognising it. It was even a little difficult for him to speak at all, in face of that air of silent resolution. Had she looked up, or trusted her eyes within reach of his, he would have known better what to say; but she only worked on with swift and noiseless hands, and with her head bent over her work—the very impersonation of a listener who had made up her mind to oppose

an invincible disregard to all that might be addressed to her, and for whom all argument and reason were at an end.

"I am glad, in one way, that you made up your mind at once," said the blacksmith. "I don't know if my strength could have stood the test; and yet I am not so sure that you are right," he added, more slowly. "You are Walter's mother; but then, you see, the more's the pity, poor little fellow! there is but him now to be Sir Roger's heir. I think, if I was Sir Roger, I might think as he does, that I had some right to be consulted. I am not advising you, my darling, because I know you have decided—and I am glad you have decided; but then I am not perfectly sure it is the right thing to do, for my own part."

"What else was there to do?" said Agnes, looking up suddenly, and lifting upon her father her eyes, which were at that present moment so large, and worn, and over-bright. "Nobody could expect me to consent. Such a thing might have been forced from me under—other circumstances. If it is true, as they say," she went on slowly, as if every word was a pain to her, "that—Roger—had consented. But there cannot be any one so cruel as to suppose that I could give him up now."

And then there ensued a silence—a silence more eloquent a great deal than words, since it proved to Agnes in the most impressive way that her father was not satisfied, perhaps not even convinced, by what she said.

"You don't say anything?" she said, with a little return of excitement. "Why do you not speak, father? Could *you* suppose it possible? Could you wish me to give him up—Walter, who is so much older than the others, my only companion. I think, if I had the choice, I should rather die without any more ado."

"My darling!" said the blacksmith, "it happens sometimes that a worse misfortune comes. Sometimes God himself takes such a child; and even then His creatures are not permitted to despair and to die."

She lifted her eyes to him with a look aghast —her mouth a little open, her eyes shining like stars out of her pale face. Stanfield never forgot that look of terror and anguish. She did not say anything. He had told her of a thing that was possible, quite possible—such a blow as other women have sustained and lived—and in her heart Agnes felt the strong life beating and throbbing, and knew as by a kind of instinctive vaticination that she too could live and continue through all descriptions of anguish. It was not

from her lips but her heart, which contracted suddenly with a physical pang, that the cry came which struck upon Stanfield's ears; and he himself was confounded by the effect his words had produced.

"Agnes, what I say is not to hurt the child," he said; "he is well and strong, and God will spare him to you and me. I mean to say, when there are women who have to consent to give up their children altogether, that you should not reject, without thinking it well over, what may be for his good—what may reconcile him——"

"Father," said Agnes, recovering herself, "you were wrong to say that. God has a right —He has a right; but then He is more merciful than men—more, not less—is not that true? None of them would take my child quite away from me, not even Sir Roger; and God—oh! you do not mean to say God is less kind? He would not take Abraham's son, you know, nor the woman's—that woman that dwelt among her own people. I can trust Him with mine," she said, with a smile coming over her face. It was not as if she had smiled: the light came over her pale mouth like something independent of her; and fear, deadly and terrible, was lurking in her eyes. Perhaps it had always been there, lying disguised; but from that day Stanfield saw it

continually, more or less distinct, but always there.

"Yes," said the blacksmith, "we will trust Him with everything—to be according to His pleasure; but I did not mean to bring such an idea into your mind. They are all happy and well, and all our duty is to be thankful. It is only to think, Agnes, if it was for Walter's good that he should go partly away—if he ought to be brought up, not humbly in Windholm, but like other boys of his condition. I speak against myself," said Stanfield, with a smile; "but, my darling, I cannot forget, for my part, that Sir Roger, though I have not much opinion of him, is Walter's grandfather as well as I am. It's hard upon me to have to plead his cause; he never was to say civil either to you or me. But Walter has to succeed him, you know—to get all he has to leave, and to represent the family——"

Agnes put up her hand to beg her father to stop. She was trembling with a nervous tremor, and a sense as if the cold had suddenly gone to her heart. This talk of heirship and succession after the other suggestion was too much for her; she fell for the moment into that too natural theology of fear which is so apt to disturb a mind oppressed and imaginative. It seemed to her as if there was something impious and dan-

gerous in speaking of Walter's succeeding, after speaking of another and darker possibility. Her instinct whispered to her that it was best not to tempt God—not to say anything to betray the hopes that were on Walter's head; and though her better spirit rose up against that pagan instinct, still it moved her, as it might have done one of the lower creatures. She was not a Christian with a great trust in God, at that instant of sudden and horrible fear—she was only a pagan, a savage, a terrified and helpless creature, shivering before the unseen Power that could do her, if it pleased, such horrible harm. It lasted but for a moment, but it left her prostrate and like a creature incapable of thought. She grasped her father's hand suddenly with hers, which was cold and trembling.

"I cannot bear any more," she said, in a low, slow voice; and then she got on her knees before the fire, not to weep or to pray, but to get a little warmth, chill and shivering as she was; the fire had burned low while they were talking, and the night was very cold. While she knelt on the hearth-rug, and shivered, and held out her hands over the dying fire, Stanfield, for his part, was struck as with a heavy and sickening presentiment. He was silent, as she had bidden him. He put his hand upon her head, or rather upon the cap,

which now covered her hair. "She shall wear a veil on her head because of the angels," he thought in his heart; and he did not understand any more than other people what was meant by those mysterious words, except that they came into his head he did not know why, as he sat by and watched her, kneeling, with already the heavy marks of misfortune and grief upon her, and a future before her in which God alone knew how many sorrows might be coming. At this moment she crouched helpless and terror-stricken before the approaching fate, trying to warm her chilled frame at the faint little fire of human happiness that was dying out before her eyes.

It was at this moment that Walter, who had been enjoying a game of romps—the best he had had for a long time—with Madelon, who had recovered her spirits—came rushing in to say good-night. He threw himself upon his mother before she had any idea of his being there. He was flushed with his play, and full of unsubdued noise and commotion.

"They say I will wake baby," said the little fellow. "It's a good thing there is not a baby here; I can make as much noise as I like downstairs. Mamma, I have come to say good-night."

"Do you like to make a noise, Walter?" said

Agnes, putting her arm round him and leaning, as she knelt, upon her child—"I don't see the pleasure in that."

"That is because you are old, mamma," said the boy, promptly. "When people are old, I suppose it is different; but I heard you say once you liked to hear me making a row in the nursery. It was you she said it to, grandpapa. Wait till I put some coals on the fire—it's nearly out. I wonder what you have been thinking of! But there's such a jolly fire upstairs. Mamma, get up, please, and let me make a good fire."

This was how the attitude, which was full of such painful suggestions to Stanfield, and yet which he did not feel able to disturb, was suddenly changed at a touch. The lively, active little figure, flushed and joyous, breathing nothing but warmth and life and commotion, heaping on new fuel on the half-extinguished fire, was as cheerful a reverse to the picture as could be conceived. And most likely it was Walter's arms thrown round her which had made an end of Agnes's shiver and brought back the light of life to her face. When he disappeared again, she drew her chair near the fire, which was beginning to blaze, and held out her hand to her father, who did not know whether he ought to

renew the discussion or to let well alone—for the time, at least.

"Father, don't think me a fool," said Agnes; "it is being alone so much and staying indoors. And then what you said made my heart stop beating. God knows best!—I don't mean to be afraid any more. But for the other, do not press me. I know—I am sure—it would not be for Walter's good."

And that was all the satisfaction Stanfield got before he went home, weary and sad, and doubtful of the future; for, after all, it was not a reasonable soul like his own, but the less steadfast spirit of a wayward and suffering woman who was principally concerned.

CHAPTER V.

A Pause.

AFTER this, an interval of quiet succeeded in Mrs. Trevelyan's affairs. She herself accepted without remark the silence of the other parties concerned, as the simple and natural result of the decision which they had no right to question. But as for Stanfield, his mind was less easily satisfied. After what Jack Charlton had said to him, the quietness seemed ominous to the blacksmith. He thought Sir Roger would have made a greater stand for his own will, if he had been sure that he could obtain nothing, except by Agnes's consent; and when no further application came, and nothing at all was heard of the matter, Stanfield grew very uneasy, though he did not say much about it. He took to reading law books, though he did not make much of them, and he even went to London one day under pretence of business, to ask the

opinion of an attorney who had managed his affairs for him for many years—on the very few occasions, that is to say, when Stanfield's affairs required any management. This man was not a great authority, but he partially reassured his client, and the blacksmith came home, making up his mind that his daughter had nothing to fear from any attempts that might be made against her; though, to be sure, it was the attempt itself more than the result which he feared. To be publicly proved to be a true and spotless woman, faithful to all her duties, and fit for any position to which she might be called, might have been in some people's eyes a satisfactory result enough for any trial which Mrs. Trevelyan might have to go through; but that was not her father's opinion. That her name should be called in question at all—that it should be considered necessary to prove anything about her—that the story of her youth should be revealed to vulgar eyes, even should those eyes be admiring and not disrespectful, was an idea intolerable to him. He would have suffered anything himself rather than have purchased her vindication at such a price.

But, in the meantime, Jack Charlton said nothing, and no protest nor communication of any description arrived on the part of Sir Roger

Trevelyan. Perhaps the attack had been made wantonly, without any real intention; perhaps the baronet was otherwise occupied, and had forgotten all about it; perhaps—and, indeed, this was true —Walter counted for very little in Sir Roger's thoughts. At all events, everything remained quiet. Nobody molested Mrs. Trevelyan in the house which her father's bounty maintained. There Stanfield found a refuge often from the house which his wife made no home to him; and there, at the same time, such a splendid visitor as Lady Grandmaison, who had come twice in the six months to see and console the young widow, preserved for Agnes the respect and even awe of the general community. It would have been vain indeed for the village aristocracy to think of putting down a woman whom the great lady of the county condescended to visit. And perhaps Agnes made more impression in her own person on her neighbours, now that she had lost all the imaginary advantages and possibilities for which, in a lower circle, she was supposed to have married. The Trevelyans, it was very well known, were now quite unlikely to "take any notice" of Roger's widow, and she never could be Lady Trevelyan. The sole link that remained to her, with what was imagined in Windholm to be the great world, was that her little boy was

the heir. If Sir Roger died, and little Walter became Sir Walter before he was a man, no doubt his mother would reign for a certain limited period, as queen mothers reign occasionally, and would be mistress of the dingy and dismal Hall at Windholm, as well as of the distant magnificence of Trevelyan. But that was a far-off and doubtful elevation.

Notwithstanding, Agnes had never been so popular in her native village as now, when she was seen mostly in her father's company, and was much more visibly the daughter of the blacksmith who lived and laboured on the Green, than the wife of Roger Trevelyan, who had left her, as the gossips said, without a penny. Perhaps Lady Grandmaison had something to do with it—perhaps her widow's dress, which looked so black in the sunshine, and which somehow gave back to her face the youthful look which in her great anxiety and exhaustion it had lost. To be sure, there are a great many people in the world who regard a young widow with levity, as a kind of clandestine candidate for the prizes of a second youth. But then to the good women who are themselves happy, there is something in the name that touches the heart. They, too, may all be widows, Heaven knows, one day or another. And then,

perhaps, it was true that Agnes, when Roger was no longer by her side to confuse her, as he had always continued to do, with a half-conscious criticism, became more fully herself than she had ever been before. Whatever the reason might be, the result was plain enough. Living alone with her children, having nothing but what her father gave her, without any grandeur either of association or anticipation, and returning in outer respects much to her original position, Mrs. Trevelyan found, without being aware of it, the place which belonged to her by nature. She was not above the least, and she was not below the highest. She was far kinder and more tender to the poor than the prosperous shopkeepers, who kept up a kind of war with their poverty; and than the ladies, who were sorry for them without understanding their case. And as for the fine people in Windholm, there was none of them who did not confess in themselves the finer breeding of Agnes, which they all supposed to arise from the fact that she was Lady Grandmaison's *protégée*, and had seen so much of the world; whereas it was simply because she was William Stanfield's daughter, and had inherited from him that only true politeness, which is not of the surface, but of the heart. To be sure, she had been equally her father's daughter in the

earlier part of her career, when she was at Florence, and Lady Charlton disapproved of her. But then, fine manners are of slow growth, and youth is generally incapable of them, except under very rare conditions. Agnes had matured since that time, had lost her timidity, had suffered a great deal, and was more than ever moved with the desire to prevent others suffering, even from the lesser pains of life. And this was how she had acquired what some people called tact, and others style, and which everybody attributed to causes entirely different from the real one. And then her little world seemed to see and find her out for the first time, now that Roger was removed from her side.

With that modification of affairs out of doors, an imperceptible change was going on within, though Agnes was no more aware of the one than the other. As the summer came on, there came a little, almost invisible, fluctuating colour to her face; and then she began to awake out of her lassitude, and to see the past in its true light, and to realise that there was a future still lying unknown before her, and that she had not yet lived through the half of her life. As the mists of grief dispersed, Agnes found her loneliness less, her consolations greater. Her father, whom she seemed to have left behind when she went into

the valley of the shadow of death, came up to her again on the ordinary path, and could walk with her and know what she meant; and Walter, too, understood his mother when she was not in the bitterness of those sufferings with which no stranger and even no friend can intermeddle. Thus the sky lightened, though she scarcely knew it, gradually, slowly, by imperceptible stages.

If Mrs. Trevelyan had been aware that there was in her heart a sense of relief—a freedom from the criticisms, and exactions, and embarrassments of the past—she would have regarded herself as a monster. And yet, in fact, there was such a sense in her innermost mind; a feeling of freedom, though she had never desired to be free; a faint consciousness, unexpressed even to herself, that her plans would no longer be thwarted nor her wishes come to nothing. Thus she took up the broken threads of her life without knowing it, and began to make herself manifest, without any intention of doing so, in the community, as her father did in his fashion. She was a widow—a certain want, a certain incompleteness, must always remain in the existence which had entered upon this obscurer phase; but the house could not be sad where the children's voices were ringing, and the life could not be flat nor uninteresting which was beating

in a breast so full of delicate strength. She could not but feel herself still young—good for many things, abounding in personal faculties and energies; and it was by this means that Agnes had recovered so much of her youthful courage, and discovered to her neighbours an individuality so much more important than they dreamed of, even when the autumn days returned, and the first year of her widowhood came to an end. She had by this time little fear to speak of, of anything the Trevelyans could do to annoy her; and it did not seem to her that anything could happen that would be worth reckoning a misfortune, so long as health and safety remained in the house on the Green.

All this was because Sir Roger was intensely occupied with speculations and pleasures, of a character which made it expedient that they should be carried on underground, withdrawn from the observation of the clean and honest. He had been lucky in his transactions that year, and the Derby had brought him a little fortune, which, to be sure, he spent becomingly, without recollecting his grandson; and because Beatrice, on her side, had had a matter in hand which had not gone so successfully. Miss Trevelyan was better than her fortunes, and even now, experienced as she was, a certain shame of the part she was playing

would come over her at uncomfortable moments, and interfere fatally with her success. Her bloom had long ago gone beyond recall, and yet Beatrice had still to think of marrying, urged thereto by a lively horror of the position she would have to drop into, with the very tiny income she had, when Sir Roger died; and partly by disgust for the life which Sir Roger led, and which naturally, to a certain extent, was reflected upon herself. It was still the way—the only way she had remaining, to save herself from the humiliating position of an old and poor woman of fashion, going after all manner of frivolities and amusements without the excuse of doing it for a daughter, or to please her husband, or any other plausible plea.

It was thus that "going into society" had come to be Miss Trevelyan's profession, a laborious trade from which she could not escape; but if she married, that would have changed the face of affairs; and, at forty-five, she still thought of marrying, and laid out her silken nets and made her plans accordingly. How it happened that a woman, so able and so handsome, and who had this decided aim, had not succeeded sooner, was inexplicable even to herself. She tried to account for it in various ways more or less humiliating to her self-respect; but the fact was that Beatrice did not

succeed, because, after all, though she was not above many little meannesses, she was too good for the *rôle* she had taken up. She would have been content to make a marriage of *convenance*, but she would not marry a man with a damaged character, and she had her antipathies and indulged them as if she had been twenty, and had all the world before her; and then, even in the best cases, by moments, she would get disgusted with herself, and suffer her true character to appear, and lose for ever the golden fish that was almost within her net.

Miss Trevelyan had been absorbed in one of these attempts in the summer which followed her brother's death. She was in mourning, and she was not going into society, as she said; but then, what was a temporary retirement to her would have been, at any time of her life, the wildest dissipation to Agnes; and Beatrice did not lose her opportunities in consequence. The proposed victim was so *game*, and resisted with so much address, showing himself at the same time as unwilling to escape finally, as to be caught, that the fair huntress was almost interested. But then, at the trying moment, at the crisis, Beatrice as usual suffered herself to be surprised with her mask off; she suffered the object of the chase to hear some very honest and unequivocal sentences from her

lips, which were, as he himself said, the reverse of what he had fondly hoped to hear from Miss Trevelyan. A woman entirely bent upon winning at any cost, would have found means to eat her words or to recant them; but Beatrice had her special code of honour, which she never transgressed, and accordingly this enterprise failed like the others. She had followed the chase so long and so far that she was a little upset by its failure, and saw the victim who had escaped herself fall all at once and without thought into a more subtile snare, with a sense of despite and disgust which was far from agreeable; for the disgust was not only with *him* and *her*, and the world in general, but with herself, which is the most uncomfortable of all sensations.

When such a crisis arrives, a woman finds it necessary to revenge herself upon something. She could not punish the man who had slighted her, nor the woman who was her successful rival, nor, except by sarcasm and bitter pleasantry, the world which was offering them its congratulations; and to punish herself was a thing which Miss Trevelyan did continually, without feeling the better for it. It was this conjunction of circumstances which made her turn her thoughts towards Agnes, and to the

boy who one day would be Sir Walter Trevelyan. A human creature who has little to make her happy, who is constrained to play a mean part in the world while she feels worthy of a better one, and who finds herself baffled at every turn, has a certain tragic right to be avenged upon the world. Beatrice bethought herself of Agnes, who was not now, it is true, the blessed creature whom Providence took pains and trouble to render happy, which she had once appeared to be; but then, in the midst of her own shabby disappointment and failure, which was not of a nature to be confessed to or compassionated by any one, Miss Trevelyan was conscious of another pang of indignant envy, as she regarded her sister-in-law arrayed in the dignity of a great sorrow, which all the world respected and pitied. It seemed to her as if, even in her griefs, Agnes was somehow unjustly the favourite of Heaven. It was not mortification, humiliation, the bitterness of seeing others preferred to her, and the worse bitterness of despising herself, which were the pains that fell to the lot of the blacksmith's daughter. In place of these, what she had to bear was the hand of God, which elevated even while it wounded. And thus the very calamity which she herself had, to some extent, shared, awoke when she reflected on it a double bitter-

ness towards her brother's wife, in Miss Trevelyan's mind.

It was just at the moment when Agnes began to recover her courage and cheerfulness that Beatrice received her last blow from an unkind fate; she was at the time on a visit in a country-house where there was a large party, and where everybody was more or less conscious of her recent failure. There was nobody there, and, perhaps, scarcely any one in the whole range of her acquaintance who would not have laughed at Beatrice's discomfiture, especially had she betrayed in any way her own consciousness of it; and so she had to be gayer than usual, and wittier and more amusing, by way of covering her defeat. But it was different with Agnes, whom Providence seemed to take a delight in setting up opposite to her as a foil. Roger's widow could retire in her weeds (which, in her heart, Miss Trevelyan had no doubt were excessively becoming to the pale woman whom she had seen only in her brother's sick-room), and close her door upon all impertinent curiosity, and carry with her the respect and sympathy of her neighbours. And then she had her children, all her own, whom nobody could interfere with. Beatrice, to be sure, was not "one for children;" but she was a woman, and she could not but feel

how different her sentiments might have been had she ever had any one belonging to her, as her very own. All these ideas fermenting together, raised Miss Trevelyan's antagonism to her sister-in-law—who she could readily persuade herself had insulted her by refusing her admittance to Roger's sick-bed—to the height of a passion. She did not say to herself that she had here a means of revenging herself, if not upon the people who had injured her, at least upon a woman whom Providence (Miss Trevelyan would not say God, for she had, if not a reverence, at least a respect for religion) had visibly preferred to her, and set in a more favourable position; but she directed her thoughts upon Walter with a persistency and force which gradually convinced her that she had the greatest interest in him—that he was in danger, and that it was her duty to interfere. She began to talk of the child to her friends—at first, without any intention except to divert them from the engaging gossip about herself, which she knew to be circulating even in the house where Miss Trevelyan was such a favourite; and from that beginning she gradually allowed herself to be guided to active designs.

"A handsome boy," she said, confidentially, to a little group of listeners—"not a curled darling like *that*, you know"—and Miss Tre-

velyan indicated languidly with her hand a spoiled child, who was the plague of the house. "I could not see exactly whom he resembled, for, naturally, my chief attention was given to my poor brother; but it is dreadful to think he should be left to people who have so little idea how to train him. Poor Roger, you know, was so infatuated — and yet I do think, if he had lived, he would have seen how dangerous these associations were for his son; indeed, he had consented to send him to us. I think sometimes I shall be driven to kidnap him, that some justice should be done to the poor boy."

"It is dreadful to think of it," said a sympathizing friend. "Could not something be done? If I were you, I should speak to Sir Robert Blarney, who is coming on Saturday. These law people can do anything, if they try—that is to say, they can frighten people out of their lives—and then, perhaps, they would give him up. My dear, if I were you, I would never rest until I had tried something. What a thing it would be for all of us to have to receive a young man brought up like that! and, of course, I should think it was a duty to receive him, for your sake."

"Yes, I know there is something that can be

done," said Miss Trevelyan. "If it had not been that I felt for her a little, you know, in her circumstances——"

"I never should think of feeling for her, for my part," said Beatrice's counsellor, who was, in reality, the most pitiful of women. "People who make those dreadful marriages, and upset a whole family, never have any feeling; and then the dear boy's interests. You will be neglecting your duty if you don't do something. I am sure I shall always say it is your fault," added the excitable confidant whom Miss Trevelyan had chosen. As for Beatrice, she softly shook her head, and set in motion the light feathery curls which waved here and there among the bands of her *coiffure*. She had taken off all her crape, but had still a black dress, which was on the whole becoming, though Miss Trevelyan felt that her complexion was not *now* quite clear enough for black; but then her beautiful shoulders and arms came out perfect out of their sombre frame, which was a consolation in its way.

"My dear, they are so dreadfully respectable," she said in her friend's ear—"*good*, you know; but, at the same time, I think I will speak to Sir Robert when he comes; for, to be sure, there is nobody but me to do anything for him," Beatrice

added, with a sigh. She was so occupied with these family considerations, that she did not hear the last *bon-mot* of the wit of the party, who, Miss Trevelyan was aware, had been making considerable fun at her expense, and upon whom she had no disinclination to retaliate. She did not hear the *bon-mot*, and she insisted on having it repeated to her, loud out, so that everybody could hear, and then she demanded that it should be explained. "I don't know what makes me so stupid," Miss Trevelyan said. "I know it must be funny, since Mr. Salter said it; but I cannot see the joke—can you, Emily? Do tell us what it means." And then the whole party found out that, after all, the joke was a very small joke indeed.

Beatrice went to her room after a while, consoled by this little victory, and set herself seriously to consider all the dangers that were awaiting Walter. A blacksmith grandfather, with a forge in the village, which naturally the little boy would haunt, getting corrupted by the company he found there; an uneducated mother, who naturally would do her best to attach her child to her own friends; a (no doubt) wide and extensive relationship—for, as Beatrice sagely reflected, these sort of people always have legions of brothers and cousins—with the shopkeepers

and tradespeople of the district; and all this for a child that was the heir of an ancient family, with a baronet's title and a large entailed property. By the time her maid had done with her for the night, Beatrice had come to feel that her sacred duty to her brother's child demanded immediate exertion; and nothing could have been more convenient than the arrival of Sir Robert Blarney, who was coming on Saturday; for that was the year when Sir Robert was Attorney-General, and there could be no doubt that he was qualified, if anybody could be qualified, to give a lady the most thorough enlightenment possible as to the point of law.

CHAPTER VI.

The Terrors of the Law.

THIS was how Agnes was disturbed out of her calm at the end of the first year of her widowhood. She did not understand, at the first glance, what was the meaning of the lawyer's letter, which intimated to her that an application had been made to the Lord Chancellor in respect to her boy. Terror seized her, as was natural, at the first thought. She knew very little about the law, and she knew that by times the law was capable of terrible cruelty to a woman, or, at least, so she had read and heard. She did not know what limits there might be, or whether there were any limits, to that cruel power, and at the first glance it seemed to her as if her child was going to be snatched away from her without any reason. Naturally, the first thing she did was to hasten to her father, who was much surprised by her hurried visit. Walter was not at

the forge, and had even lost the habit of going, and was at the present moment deep in the early mysteries of Latin, under charge of Mr. Freke's curate, who took pupils—so that, as far as that was concerned, the little heir of the Trevelyans did not require the active intervention of his aunt and the advice of the Attorney-General so much as Miss Trevelyan hoped. The blacksmith was hard at work when he saw his daughter come in hastily out of the sunshine under the archway, which enshrined her like the frame of a picture. Stanfield laid down his tools instantly, and stretched out his hand for his coat. If he was careful of Walter, he was still more careful of Agnes, and would not have her come to him among his workmen. He made a little sign to her with his hand to wait for him, and went out to join her as soon as he had got his coat on—for he had his formulas like other men, and this was his grand signal of being ready to encounter the world. As for Agnes, she did not wait for him, but went hastily up into the house, leading the way, where Mrs. Stanfield was moving about in her ordinary morning occupations. When the blacksmith followed, his wife came into the parlour after him.

"Whatever you've got to talk about," said

Mrs. Stanfield, "I ain't a-going to be banished out o' my own house; I don't care nothing about your secrets, but I ain't a-going to be sent away. It's bad enough as there's one house in Windholm where I ain't wanted nor asked; but, thank Providence, I am at home here."

And she sat down in Stanfield's arm-chair, and turned her fiery eyes from the father to the daughter. There was nothing wonderful in the fact that she thought herself the aggrieved party, and had a firm conviction that they plotted against her, and that it was she who was to be the subject of the discussion; and Agnes, for her part, was too much excited to care particularly who was present. She said, "Never mind," hastily, and without any preface put the letter into her father's hands; but she could not quite master herself sufficiently to keep silence while he read it. "What can we do?—what do you think we can do?" she kept saying. "They cannot have the power to do anything so cruel?" and then she bent over the chair Stanfield had taken, and read it once more over his shoulder. "He is to have an education according to his condition," she said; "you know what you fixed upon about that. Don't you think if I were to write, or you, and explain——"

"Yes," said the blacksmith, "to Mr. Charlton. I have been looking for this for a long time; I don't know if my old Mr. Ponsonby will be of much use. It is out of his way, I am afraid. Write to Mr. Charlton—he is the man."

"But, father, it was he who first spoke of this—who first told me that such a thing was possible," said Agnes, almost with a touch of resentment. "He is kind; but, perhaps, he thinks, like the rest, that I am incapable——, and he does not know *you*. If I were to write to these people, and tell them exactly what we mean to do, and that they need have no fear for Walter——"

"To Mr. Charlton, little one," said the blacksmith, with his tender voice; "I have been trusting they would spare you, but there is no pity in them. This letter is from agents—men that care nothing about Walter; is it to them you would write?"

"I suppose Sir Roger must have consulted them," said Agnes, a little ashamed of her own vehemence; "that was what I meant. You do not think they have any power to take him? Law may not be justice, but it cannot go in the face of justice. I am his mother," she said, looking with an anxious appeal into her father's face, as if the decision rested with him. All

this Mrs. Stanfield listened to, palpitating with curiosity and exultation as she sat in the corner in the blacksmith's chair.

"Sir Roger ain't the one to do things by halves," said the eager spectator. "I don't know what it is as you're making such a fuss over—talking to the master as if he had nothing ado but what you tell him. It ain't the time for that, Agnes Stanfield. He's done a deal too much for you, if the truth was known. When you was at 'ome I never said a word; but a daughter as is married is done with. Don't you go a-leading of him into more expenses. If anything was to happen to the master, I've got myself to look to, and he ain't got no right to spend everything he has on a married daughter. Now you've been and worried poor Mr. Roger into his grave, you ain't a-going to begin with the master. What right have you to keep your children more than another? What call has everybody to forget themselves for *you?*"

Mrs. Stanfield managed to utter all this notwithstanding her husband's interposition. She had risen from her corner and come forward to the table, and added the force of action to her eloquence. The blacksmith could not help being abashed and disconcerted when his wife made one of these demonstrations

in his daughter's presence; for, indeed, it was only after Agnes's marriage, when the restraint of her society was finally removed, that Mrs. Stanfield had quite shown herself in her true colours to the tolerant and long-suffering man who had been content to think that she did not understand. Stanfield felt in his heart that it was he who was to blame for having confided his house and his name to the keeping of such a woman, and then he rebuked the thought, and recollected that she was his wife, and that even in his own mind he ought to keep loyal and indulgent to her. But this time he had made so many efforts to stop her ineffectually, that a more decided step had to be taken.

"Silence, Sally," he said; "go to your own affairs, or be silent if you will stay here. This has nothing to do with you. She does not understand you and me," he said, turning to his daughter, and trying to smile, though he was red with mortification; "it is not her fault. It would have been better, perhaps, if you had sent for me; but then there is no time to be lost." The blacksmith paused a little, for he was mortal, and he could not quite dismiss from his mind the petty griefs which were his own. "Leave us by ourselves, Sally," he said. "I tell you you don't understand; and I have told you before, you are

provided for when I die—what more would you have?" he repeated, with a little agitation. He could not help being ashamed of having connected this unruly and lawless creature with the daughter who had always been to him as a princess; and then it came over his mind that Agnes's adversaries might make something of her stepmother, and might even, if their attention was directed to this weak point, make discoveries about Mrs. Stanfield, which he himself recently had dreaded to make. If it should turn out so, it would be his own blame, and it would be his business to bear it, seeing he had brought it on himself; but then it was hard to contemplate shame in connexion with Agnes. He could endure all things for himself, but he had much less courage for his child.

"You have not answered me, father," said Agnes. She, too, was absorbed in her own affairs, as was natural. She turned her head away from Mrs. Stanfield, as from a frivolous interruption. With her, who had her mind full of Walter, her stepmother counted for so little. "But the more I think of it the more impossible it seems," she said. "What reason could they have for taking my child from me? Even law cannot go quite without reason—I am his mother. You do not think they can do any-

thing to me?" After her confident assertion of safety, she looked wistfully into her father's eyes. To be sure she felt certain; but then, however certain one is, a fact becomes always more apparent when it is repeated by another voice.

"My darling," said the blacksmith, "by all I can hear, I don't think that in this respect they can do you any harm."

"Ah, thank you, thank you for saying so!" cried Agnes. "That is all I want. You have looked so doubtful and alarmed. I have always had a feeling that you thought me in danger. If they cannot do us harm in this respect, it is impossible to touch us in any other. Now that you have said *that*, father, I will write to Mr. Charlton as soon as you like."

"Ay, that's always the best to do," said the blacksmith; but there was nothing confident or encouraging in his tone—on the contrary, he sighed and took one of those disconsolate walks round the room which people resort to when they are much perplexed, and do not know what to do. "I don't deny I've been anxious and in a way," said Stanfield; "not that I was frightened about Walter—my darling, it was you."

"Me!" said Agnes, and she smiled a little. "They can do nothing to me, father; the only

person in the world upon whom I am dependent is above being moved by Sir Roger Trevelyan."

It was at this point that Mrs. Stanfield again broke in. She had gone back to her seat, and established herself in the *rôle* of listener, and had been sitting motionless, paying the closest attention, and growing redder and redder; but when Sir Roger's name was spoken, she could no longer forbear: she burst in upon the conversation with a strangled sound between a laugh and a sob. She cried out, "Goodness gracious me!" in the tone of a woman who could restrain herself no longer. "I should just like to know what the likes of you knows about Sir Roger Trevelyan?" she said. "He ain't none of your kind, nor he ain't the man to take any notice of you, for all so grand as you think yourself. I warned you as you was marrying poor Roger for his ruin. Silence! I ain't one to be silenced in my own house. Silence yourself, master, and let her hear the truth for once, if she never hears it again. I told you as it was for his ruin as you married that deceived young man; and now it's for your father's ruin as you're going against Sir Roger. Lord bless us! if he wasn't one as could make the master shake in his shoes—if he wasn't one as could——"

"I will walk home with you, Agnes," said the

blacksmith. "Don't come here any more; it is not a place for you. Stand away from the door, Sally, or I may do myself a mischief. I've been a deal too soft with you, I don't deny; but I am not a man that can bear other folk's meddling in his affairs. Stand aside from the door!"

He took her by the arm as he spoke, and drew her out of the way. When she felt herself within his grasp, the foolish woman had a momentary gleam of pleasure.

"You're jealous, that's what you are," she said, with a loud laugh. "Many's the time you've wanted to know how it was as I knew Sir Roger. I'm sick of you, and all your ways; and if you'll call back your lady daughter I'll let you know——"

The blacksmith grew so pale that he was scarcely recognisable for the moment. Perhaps it was a sudden light that burst upon him—perhaps it was only extreme exasperation working upon the tolerant and tranquil nature, which, "much enforced, yielded a hasty spark;" but when Agnes was gone, that was the great point, and he could put up with the rest. He looked his wife in the face as she threw this defiance at him, and still holding her by the arm, put her back from the door by which he was about to follow his daughter.

"Take care," he said, "that you don't say something that you will repent. I can bear a deal, but there's some things no man can bear."

He had never said anything to her that was so like a menace, and the reckless creature drew back frightened in spite of herself, with an hysterical laugh. Stanfield did not wait either to hear her repentance or the fulfilment of her threat; he shut the door carefully behind him, and followed his daughter downstairs.

As for Agnes, she was too much occupied with her own affairs to attach any particular importance to what her stepmother had said; and then she was like Desdemona, and did not believe that there was any "such woman." She waited down below till her father joined her, with pity for him, who was bound to such a companion, but no particular curiosity; and she put her arm into his the moment he joined her, and returned to the subject which filled her thoughts. They did not go back to the house on Green, but round by the Common, which was the blacksmith's favourite walk when he had anything to think of. It was morning, and all the village people were about, and some of them thought it not a little strange to see an elegant woman, like what Mrs. Trevelyan had come to be, with her arm in that of the village black-

smith, in his blue coat, which he wore on working days. As for Agnes, she was unaware what coat her father had on; and so far as she thought at that moment of anything but Walter and the danger that menaced her, her sensation was one of the most entire and unmingled thankfulness to have such a counsellor at hand.

"But you are still anxious," she said; "you tell me you don't think they can take Walter from us, and yet you look disturbed. Don't hide from me, father, what it is. If there is anything further to be feared, I would rather know it all at once."

"There is all to be feared that ever was to be feared," said Stanfield. "My darling, it never was Walter that troubled me—it was for *you*. I believe the child is safe; but the trial—the exposure—I cannot think of it, Agnes. If it was possible to make a compromise——"

"The exposure?" repeated Agnes — "of what? Is there anything that we can fear to have exposed?—that I am your daughter, perhaps? But then, as I am proud of that——"

"Hush, little one," said Stanfield, sadly; "you don't know what you are saying. In some things you have more experience than I have, that am your father; but in some things you are only a child. Yes, the exposure—all

your life, innocent and sweet as it has been, talked of in a public court, and printed in the papers; and your friends and everybody belonging to you; and whether you are fit, from your antecedents, to have the charge of your child; and what you have to live on; and whether your father, who is the blacksmith, will be likely to harm your boy; and a hundred things more that people will read in the papers, as if you were—— My darling, I cannot bear it; we must try to make a compromise."

Agnes, too, paused with a start, and took a little time to contemplate this unthought-of case. For a moment it had the effect her father feared, and drove the colour from her face; but at the same time Agnes was, as Stanfield had said, much more experienced than he in some things. She knew better than he did what it was to be put in the papers, how utterly evanescent the effect was, and how few people would remember next day what was the name of the person who had possessed that momentary distinction. She grasped his arm a little closer as she made her reply.

"I will write to Mr. Charlton at once," she said. "No compromise, father. What does it matter about the papers? If it should even be so, nobody would remember it next day; and

then I don't even think the papers would put it in. If I had been fashionable, it might have been different; or perhaps, if I had been wicked," she said, with a momentary flush and smile; "but people like us, who have never done any harm to speak of—we are not sufficiently interesting for that." She smiled as she said so, but Stanfield was not reassured; for he, with the ideas of his own humble class, did not understand that soft contempt for the newspapers which Agnes had learned in the bigger world. It seemed to him that a corner in the leading journal conveyed a kind of disagreeable immortality; and, notwithstanding what she said, he hesitated still. They walked about the Common, half the morning, discussing this matter. Agnes was as much afraid of the very name of a compromise as he was of the "exposure" in the papers. She would not see that Sir Roger Trevelyan had any claim upon *her* boy—she would not allow even that the family who had neglected Roger and declined to acknowledge herself, had anything whatever to do with her son; and in sight of a claim which seemed at once insulting and injurious, the Lord Chancellor and the newspapers had scarcely any effect upon her. To be sure, it was she who carried the argument, for Stanfield had only the old plea to repeat; and she, for her part, refused to acknowledge its

importance. They parted without having, either of them, yielded or convinced the other. The only thing they had agreed on was that Jack Charlton was to be consulted; and this was how it came about that her casual acquaintance of so many years came to have for a time so large a share in Agnes Trevelyan's life.

CHAPTER VII.

Counsel and Client.

WITHOUT any loss of time, Jack Charlton answered the call which Mrs. Trevelyan made upon him. He had already refused to have anything to do with Sir Roger's case, and it pleased him when Agnes appealed to him. He was by no means without talent, when he had sufficient motive to exercise it; but his indolence and carelessness, and want of any sufficient stimulation, kept him quite at leisure to take up at once any matter which interested him. He answered Mrs. Trevelyan's letter in person next day; and it would have been difficult for him to have put his motives into words, or to have explained why he was disposed to put himself so promptly at the service of his friend's family. It was for Roger's sake—and yet it is doubtful if he would have taken so much trouble for Roger had he been living; and then the Tre-

velyans were old friends "at home," and it was awkward to embroil himself thus with a family which was still of some importance in the county and next neighbours to his brother. Jack declined to think what his mother would say when she heard of it, not to speak of the brother who was head of the house. And he went with a certain impulse of expectation and pleasure through the village, to Mrs. Trevelyan's house on the Green. He had a long conversation with her, as was natural. He told her how the application would be made against her, and explained as well as he could how the strength of Sir Roger's case would consist in an attempt to prove herself and her friends unworthy to have the charge of Walter. This was not a very pleasant thing to do, but Jack managed it not unsuccessfully. And then he found that Agnes only smiled at this fear. Stanfield, who was sent for to be present at the interview, looked on with a very grave and even gloomy countenance; but as for Agnes, she smiled—and this smile had a singular effect upon the mind of her defender. It made him look at her again with a new interest. Agnes was not one of the women who know, as it is called, their own advantages, and are aware of the best means of making their strong points visible. Her eyes, for example, were beautiful, but she made no use

of them, so to speak. Instead of fixing them on the individual who spoke to her, she had a habit of occupying them with some piece of stupid work, which was sufficiently annoying sometimes. And then her face was not one which displayed its beauty at the first glance. It was only when she got sufficiently interested to give up the work and give free vent to her sentiments that a stranger found out the grave sweetness and purity of all the lines of her face, and the character and expression of the eyes, which were like two windows opened into an infinite blue heaven. But it was not her beauty, such as that was, which struck Jack Charlton at this moment: it was the strange discordance between her appearance, and looks, and expression, and that ideal of a blacksmith's daughter who had made an ambitious marriage, and was bringing up her son in debased tastes and low society, which would have to be presented by Sir Roger's advocate before the authorities. He smiled himself when he thought of that, but it was an angry and indignant smile.

And as for Stanfield, he continued gloomy and melancholy. He gave his sanction to everything that Mr. Charlton judged necessary, but he was not cheerful, nor sanguine, for his part. Perhaps, being used to see her every day, it did not occur to him that Agnes's appearance of itself

would have any special effect upon a lofty functionary like the Lord Chancellor; but, at the same time, his reverence for his child, who was also his ideal, made the idea of a contest about her insupportable to him. So far as he was concerned, he was almost ready to give up Walter, and decide that revolting discussion; for Agnes was above discussion, above question, to her father; and even the man who proved her superiority seemed to his eyes, which were a little fantastic in this respect, to do her wrong. Perhaps she had not the same delicacy for herself; she was no longer a girl, shy and timid. Agnes had now the nobler modesty of a woman who has had many things to do in the world, and who has found herself able to do them without exciting remark. Her humbleness was not the false humbleness which fears to be looked at, but the true humility which knows that the world has its own affairs in hand, and has wonderfully little leisure to stare at an obscure individual. For most of her married life she had been obliged to manage her affairs alone, and to go about unprotected, and she had never found any difficulty in her way. Nobody had stopped to stare at her, nor obstructed her path; and the consequence was that she was not afraid for the Lord Chancellor, nor even for the newspapers, and smiled, with a

sense of something half-comic in her father's distress.

"What does it matter?" she said to him; "I am not so important that all the world should occupy themselves with me. The people in Windholm may be amused, perhaps, but then they know it all already," said Agnes. "You don't consider how little attention people give to anything which has no connexion with themselves."

"You are philosophical, Mrs. Trevelyan," said Jack Charlton, who, on the whole, was more of Stanfield's way of thinking, at the present moment, than of hers.

"No," said Agnes; "I am only a little experienced, that is all. Polly Thompson does not like to go into church alone," she continued, with a soft momentary laugh; "she thinks everybody is looking at her; and you know you are not looking at her, father, nor thinking of her, even if by chance she should pass before your eyes. It is more disagreeable, certainly, to pass under people's eyes in a corner of the *Times;* but, happily, I am just as unimportant to the world as Polly is to you."

The blacksmith shook his head and made no answer, for his humility in respect to Agnes was not in the least true humility, but rather the re-

serve of intense pride, which cannot believe that what is so interesting to itself can be indifferent to others. He was even a little irritated by her smile and her illustration. He did not see what there could possibly be in common between Polly Thompson and his daughter. Poor Polly was still only Miss Thompson's niece—she was not even married, nor had any separate standing in her own person, and her dread of attracting observation was amusing enough; but Stanfield, enlightened as he was, was so far biassed by his affections that he could not imagine even the universal British public, big and abstract as it was, to be as indifferent to his daughter as the good people in Windholm Church were to Polly Thompson and her comings and goings. And thus the consultation closed, with the principal party to it still unconvinced in his heart. Jack Charlton, who took his leave at the same time as Stanfield did, and walked with him as far as their way lay together, was as unsuccessful as Agnes had been in reconciling the blacksmith to the "exposure" that was inevitable. Stanfield went back to his work, sighing over it, in his heart. So far as he himself was concerned, the idea of shrinking from anything that might happen to be his duty, or keeping anything secret which he had ever performed, would never have occurred to

him; but the matter changed completely according to his ideas, when the subject of the experience was a woman instead of a man; and changed still more when of all women in the world it was Agnes to whom this trial had come.

And, as was natural, this was far from being Jack Charlton's last visit to Windholm. He came often to consult with his clients, and to give them the particulars of the case, and the oftener he went the more inclined he felt to return. Both father and daughter exercised a certain fascination upon Jack, who was one of the *blasés* of society, too indolent to make any effort to bring himself to the notice of the world, and yet a little resentful that its notice was not bestowed upon him. To be sure, it was difficult for a man in his position not to observe the difference which people in general made between himself and his elder brother, and even which his mother, who was a good mother in her way, and loved her children, made between other elder brothers and their juniors. If he had chosen to go a little deeper into the matter, he would have found out without difficulty, that, had he devoted himself to the task of conciliating society, as some men did—or worked hard and acquired the success which gives a legitimate claim upon its

esteem, he might altogether have distanced the Squire. But then Jack was not disposed to take the trouble of going deeply into anything: excepting always the case of "Trevelyan *versus* Trevelyan," which occupied his mind to a remarkable extent. The winter passed all the more quickly for this interest which occupied it; and Agnes, too, became accustomed to see Jack and to expect him, and even to look forward somewhat eagerly to his coming. He was her boy's champion and her own—the intermediary between her and those omnipotent powers who could, if they would, remove the chief charm from her life—the society of her first-born; and accordingly it was with a sentiment of eager interest, gratitude, and regard that she opened her doors to Jack Charlton, whose appearance began to be known in Windholm, and whom many people, of whom he had no knowledge, looked at with great curiosity as he went down the village street.

Mrs. Trevelyan's adviser had so much to tell of the suit and its progress, of the hearings granted and the delays interposed, and of the devices of the opposite party and his own arrangements to meet them, that the interviews between counsel and client generally lasted for some time; not to say that the distance between London and Windholm made the visit a kind of little journey, and en-

forced the fulfilment on Agnes's part of the duties of hospitality. It was true that the blacksmith was almost invariably one of the party, but that did not stop the smiles and nods and comments of the Windholm folks. Even Mrs. Trevelyan's servants began to look with curious eyes upon Mr. Charlton, as speculating what kind of a master he would be, if it came to anything; and Madelon in particular, with a more charitable anxiety, took pains to observe his reception of the children, who might, perhaps, some day be thrown upon his mercy. And Jack was fond of children, like most men of good conditions and indolent mind. Naturally, the chief person concerned was the last to know what speculations were going on round her; Agnes, who was occupied with her duties and her anxieties, went and came in her ordinary way all the winter through without finding out this conclusion made by her neighbours. There were even laughing allusions made in her very presence, which she alone did not understand in their true meaning. The other inhabitants of Windholm had no doubt about the matter. As for Mrs. Freke, who naturally took a great interest in the report, she felt a little injured and aggrieved at first, as good women are apt to do who have put their faith in the constancy of a widow; and then having got

over that first sense of desecration, the vicar's wife began to make very anxious inquiries about Charlton, whom he belonged to, and what he possessed.

Mrs. Freke, however, had not, as yet, made up her mind that it was her duty to speak seriously to Agnes; for she had a certain consciousness at the bottom of her heart, that on former occasions when she had fulfilled this duty she had come off invariably second best, and with her prestige impaired; but, at the same time, though she kept silent, she reserved all her rights to speak when the proper moment should arrive. The vicar, on the contrary, was pleased with the new idea. He was not, as we have said, a man who concluded happiness to be necessary to existence, because, though he got on extremely well on the whole, he had no consciousness of ever having been particularly happy in his own person; but it appeared to his candid mind that Providence (perhaps, being a clergyman, he did not use that abstract word, but ventured on a still bolder expression) owed something to Agnes in return for the hard experiences she had gone through, and the premature termination of that life of two, which, however either partner may fail in duty or capacity, bears an aspect of completeness which a woman or man

alone, however excellent, cannot attain to. He thought Providence owed Mrs. Trevelyan something to make up for her troubles; and he had a liking for Jack Charlton; and altogether it seemed, as he said, a very reasonable arrangement.

"When there are so many idiotic marriages," the vicar said, "a connexion that has a little reason in it is agreeable to see. No, I don't speak of love; I don't understand anything about love—it is just as mad and stupid as other things in this absurd life. I say there's a little reason in this; and that is why I have some doubt in my own mind whether it will ever come to pass."

"Mr. Freke," said his wife, with restrained indignation, "one would think you were speaking of the French way of marrying. I don't say that I approve of Agnes Trevelyan sitting there in her widow's cap, not eighteen months yet after poor Roger's death, and thinking of marrying again; but I don't think so badly of her as to believe she's going upon *reason.* I don't know anybody but you who could entertain such an idea. It is something too shocking to think of," said the good woman, with an air of disgust. All this the vicar accepted calmly, as was his wont.

"That is the worst of it," he said; "I am

not sure that I quite believe myself in her good sense, and yet in ordinary affairs she has more than good sense. We are all fools, Harriet, that is the truth. Everybody rushes at everything without thought, and a good woman like you is disgusted to think that another woman goes upon reason—that's how it is. It's easiest to put the blame upon God; but I don't feel quite sure, for my part."

"If you have not any respect for the Bible, Mr. Freke, do have a little respect for me, and don't talk in that frantic manner," said his wife, with a certain calmness of despair. The vicar did not give any distinct reply, but made his usual promenade round the room, and went away with his arms under the tails of his long coat. "It would only be just to give her a little compensation," he said to himself as he withdrew; but then Mr. Freke, as everybody knew, had curious ideas, especially on the subject of Providence, and was far from being a reassuring visitor when, as the villagers said, there was trouble in the house.

The other inhabitants of Windholm partook the sentiments thus expressed by the vicar and his wife. Some of them were shocked at Agnes's heartlessness, especially as she still wore her widow's cap; and some thought it was an-

other effort of her ambition to get herself made a lady; and some, more charitable, imagined, with Mr. Freke, that she deserved a little consolation after having suffered so much—if, indeed, consolation was to be found in a second marriage, which most people thought unlikely; and some bewailed the poor children who were to be cast upon the tender mercies of a stepfather. And then there was a party in the village who took the supposition as a personal offence. Such was the opinion of little Miss Fox, whose feelings were so much affected that she had to retire to her own room after hearing this terrible rumour, and whose eyes were red with crying when she was summoned to dinner in the evening—so red that even her papa observed it, who was not at all, as Mrs. Fox said, a noticing man. Miss Minnie could not help crying over poor Mr. Trevelyan, who was so soon forgotten, but whom *she* had not forgotten, though his wife had done so. She could not help thinking how different it would have been had *she*, and not Agnes, been his disconsolate and inconsolable widow; and the more she cried, and the more she reflected, the more aggrieved and affronted she grew—as if it was not enough distinction for anybody to be Mrs. Trevelyan, and to possess the sad distinction of wearing those

heavy robes and that widow's cap! Miss Minnie went downstairs with such red eyes that her papa, as we have said, observed it, and demanded the reason, and drove the suffering young woman to desperation. Probably it was on that evening that the report which arose in Windholm, that Miss Fox was subject to "attacks on the nerves," took its origin—for what other reason could a watchful mother give for her daughter's red eyes?

Thus it will be seen that Agnes's supposed flirtation had consequences far wider than she could have dreamt of, had she known anything about the matter; but fortunately, or unfortunately, nobody had the courage to say to Mrs. Trevelyan that she was being talked of in the village, or that the lawsuit and the relation of counsel and client were only partially believed in by her neighbours. To be sure, the rumour came, after a time, vaguely to Stanfield's ears; but he was the last man in the world to disturb his daughter with such a piece of idle gossip. And as "Trevelyan *versus* Trevelyan" continued to hang on during the whole winter, and was not concluded even when summer returned, Jack Charlton still continued his visits, and Mrs. Trevelyan got insensibly more and more used to him and pleased to see him. Agnes had ended her youth prematurely, but yet

at the bottom of her heart she was still young; and, though her children were dearer to her than anything else in the world, and her father was her chief support and prop, still there were moments when it was pleasant to talk to somebody who was near her own age, and who was not confined by those natural limits of place, and custom, and locality, which had their effect even upon the large and liberal nature with which God had endowed the blacksmith. She could talk to Jack Charlton of many things which it would not have occurred to her to discuss with Stanfield; and thus the friendship upon which the Windholm folks built such a pretty romance grew gradually to be of some importance, unconsciously to herself, in Agnes Trevelyan's life.

CHAPTER VIII.

Village Gossip.

THINGS were in this condition when Mrs. Trevelyan was called to that interview with the Lord Chancellor in person, which was to have so much influence upon the suit of "Trevelyan *versus* Trevelyan." No doubt this event was one which Agnes contemplated with a certain nervousness, feeling conscious, as she did, how much depended on it. Perhaps it was the first time in her life that she had considered seriously the effect that would be produced by her personal appearance, her manners, her mode of expressing herself. She looked at herself in the glass on the morning of that important day with a concern something analogous to that with which Beatrice Trevelyan had so often studied her own face; and even asked herself what people thought of her looks with a curiosity which had never before been fully awakened;

for, to tell the truth, it was not a subject which had occurred to the mind of Agnes, as, according to the general verdict of the world, it does to most women. She had had no mother to admire her, and set off her beauty. To her father she was not, at any time, a pretty girl, but a kind of sacred ideal woman, not to be desecrated by such poor praise as could be conferred by compliment. And then Roger, after the first short rapture, had become too critical and doubtful to flatter his wife, or inspire her with confidence in herself; and the consequence was, that now Agnes looked into her own face with a little wistfulness, thinking that to be handsome for that one day, to find somewhere the talisman of beauty, which is said to work such rare effects, was something to be wished for with all her heart, if wishes only were any good. What she saw in the glass was a middle-sized woman, of rather ordinary appearance—as she thought to herself in her anxiety—in the profound unmitigated black of her mourning. What she could not perceive was the wistful grace of her own looks—the serene and candid depths of those eyes, which nobody could disbelieve—the air of absolute purity and truth which was in her countenance. Her forehead was not the smooth, unruffled front of youth, but

it had a charm perhaps more touching, for the lines on it were lines not of present pain, which go against all beauty, but of sorrow softened and subdued, and of thoughtfulness, which is always lovely in its way.

All this Agnes did not see; but she saw—what satisfied her to a certain extent, for she was only human—that her dress, though it was very black and sombre, hung as it ought to do, and was in its utter simplicity the dress of a lady, well made and seemly. Some people may think this was a poor enough consolation; and yet it did something for Mrs. Trevelyan's courage. She could not flatter herself that she was beautiful, or capable of fascinating an unimpressionable dignitary like the Lord Chancellor; but as she looked at herself in the glass, she could not help thinking that he would receive her as an equal, and understand the respect and sympathy which her appearance generally procured for her; so that, on the whole, Agnes turned away from her mirror not unsatisfied. Mrs. Freke had offered to go with her, and was waiting for her downstairs, and the vicar's wife looked but a very homely chaperone for Agnes, notwithstanding that her family was six times as important, and, indeed, not to be named in the same breath as that of the blacksmith, which, indeed, was no family at all. Thus they set out on their important mission; and it was with white

lips that Mrs. Trevelyan kissed her boy, whose fate, though he did not know it, was hanging in the balance. Perhaps, before she saw him again, she might have been decided—if not in fact, at least in the mind of the judge—unfit to have the care of him; but this dread only gave dignity and gravity to her look as she went to her trial. Mrs. Freke said afterwards that she never saw anybody go through anything more steadily, and that really she did not think Agnes could have much feeling to be so unconcerned at such a time. It was when they had come back again from that momentous interview that the vicar's wife gave her account of it to her husband, who was showing a degree of anxiety on the subject quite unusual to him; indeed, it was all Mr. Freke could do to keep himself from going to the station to meet them, as Stanfield did, to ascertain what the result had been.

"I don't know that there is any result," Mrs. Freke said, with a suspicion of crossness. "He was very civil—indeed, I may say polite—and took a great deal of notice of Agnes. To be sure, I daresay it was a different kind of woman he expected to see; and, of course, she gave very sensible answers; but the wonderful thing to me was, that she did not seem to feel it a bit—not more, Mr. Freke, than if it had been *you*."

"And what did he say?" asked the vicar with natural curiosity; but it was about the tenth time he had asked the question, and there seemed little hope of getting an answer.

"I am sure it would be perfectly impossible to remember all that he said," said the vicar's wife. "He asked her a great many questions; and she looked as steady all the time;—I should have been trembling like an aspen-leaf if it had been me; but somehow, I don't think Agnes has much feeling. She answered as quietly as if they had just been talking in a drawing-room; and I must say, I think she was too open—she mentioned about her father being the blacksmith, without the least hesitation. Of course, you and I know that Stanfield is a very superior man; but still, you know, in a case of this kind, I never see the good of going too much into detail. She gave him all the particulars," said Mrs. Freke, taking off her bonnet with an air of vexation and fatigue, "as plainly as she would have done to you or me."

"Of course she had to tell the truth," said the vicar. "She is a woman to tell the truth wherever she is; and—though that is an odious view of the subject, and enough to make one tell a lie if one could—still truth was the only policy in such a case."

"I am sure nobody ever said of me that I was

against telling the truth," said the vicar's wife, with a little indignation, "but still there are more ways than one of doing it, you know. I don't see the use of going into every detail. His lordship was very nice all the same, and did not change to her in the least, even after she told him everything. But I must say, the thing that struck me was her coolness. She was no more put out of the way than I am, talking to you. And then Mr. Charlton, you know," said Mrs. Freke, with a slight movement of her head, "he was there waiting for us, and paying *such* attention. I can't help saying that it makes me dreadfully impatient to see it all, and poor Roger scarcely settled in his grave, and she wearing that widow's cap."

"Poor soul! if she has a little happiness at last," said the charitable vicar, "she had not too much of that with Roger. There is something owing her after all she has gone through. I think Charlton is a good sort of fellow; and when one thinks how little comfort she has had——"

"Mr. Freke, I wish you would not speak so," said his wife; "what you are saying strikes at the root of everything. If a woman is not happy in her married life, it is almost always her own fault; and when you think what Agnes Stanfield was, and how much poor Roger had

to go through—and to see her in her widow's cap——"

It was this that aggravated Mrs. Freke. To be sure, second marriages were not unlawful, and even took place every day; but then the costume had to be considered, and the sympathy it awakened, which was evidently procured under false pretences. It was this that upset the spectator's temper. She shook her head as she recalled it to her mind.

"I have always taken an interest in Agnes," she said; "I have always stood her friend from the first. Of course, I knew she had her faults, but I never anticipated anything like this. And to think that you can approve of it, Mr. Freke!"

Mr. Freke was not listening, but had gone off at a tangent on his own account.

"It is not the way things are managed in this world," he was saying to himself. "If she was to win her cause and marry that good fellow, and be happy ever after, it would be like a thing one had arranged one's self. It's a great deal too good to happen so; I have no faith in it, for my part."

But, on the whole, it was satisfactory to know that Agnes had got safely through this momentous interview, and that Jack Charlton had been waiting for her, and had shown her a great deal

of attention. Mr. Freke went away to his study with a sense that perhaps for once Providence, instead of procuring Agnes's "good" by abandoning and thwarting her—which is the usual popular explanation of the ways of Providence—might be as good to her as he himself would have been had he had the power. It was a forlorn hope; and yet, under the influence of all the favourable signs which were appearing on the horizon, the vicar tried to think that such a thing might be; but without, indeed, pausing to inquire what were the sentiments of the persons who would have to be employed as the instruments of Providence, could his benevolent intentions be carried out.

As for Agnes, she made her way home leaning on her father's arm; calm enough, as Mrs. Freke had said, and able to behave herself as usual, but with a thrill throughout all her heart and frame, and a strange haze in the atmosphere which surrounded her. She had made a supreme effort, and had succeeded. She had restrained all the little feminine impulses towards evasion or incomplete speech, and had answered fully, and largely, and clearly, the inquiries addressed to her. Nobody could doubt henceforward that the accusations brought against her by Sir Roger, of being a person of no family and not much educa-

tion, were perfectly true; but at the same time, whatever other people might think, Agnes came away with a certain confidence that her judge had discovered the results drawn from these premises to be as false as any invention could be. To be sure, he had not pronounced any decision; but yet her original confidence in the truth of her cause was confirmed by a sense that the supreme authority in her case had found in her a woman whom he could treat only as an equal. A certain excitement, long suppressed and wonderfully concealed, made her arm thrill and tremble as it rested on her father's, and filled the air to her with a certain haze, as of a dream. It seemed strange to her to see other people going about their ordinary business, as if this was a day like any other day. She went home and called Walter to her, and put down her head on the boy's shoulder for a rest after she had kissed him. He was her boy—nobody in the world could take him from her. To be sure, it occurred to her mind at that moment, with a dreadful shudder, that such a boy, quite unassailed by man, had been taken by God out of his mother's arms not very long ago, within the very limits of the village; but it seemed to Agnes that God was too good to send such a misery upon her. She was a widow, and he was her first-born and her

only son. The hardest-hearted man, the sternest human law, spares such a one—and was it for her to believe that God was less merciful than man? She put Walter away from her in her excitement a minute after, and sat up and told her father everything that had happened. It seemed to her, as she spoke, as if she *must* be safe. Men were kind in their way, notwithstanding all the hard things that were said of them; and God was merciful. They could not, and surely He would not, take her child from her, and strike down to the earth all her courage and hope.

"Lord Norbury was very kind," she said; "I have confidence in him—and so has Mr. Charlton. *He* thinks we are all safe now."

Stanfield was excited, too, though he also made an effort to preserve his composure; and he had a sense that the worst was over, now that this interview had taken place. "And you were alone, and there were no newspaper people there?" he said, with a certain satisfaction in his voice.

"Why should there be newspaper people?" said Agnes, with a soft laugh. "You think our affairs are more interesting than they really are. We are safe, because nobody is thinking of us, father; and then Mr. Charlton says——"

It was just at this moment that some visitors came to the door — Mrs. Fox and another neighbour, who took an interest in Agnes, and had come full of curiosity in the hope of hearing something. When they came in the conversation was resumed, though in a more general way; and Agnes continued what she was saying, so far as to repeat that Mr. Charlton now was of opinion that there was little to fear.

"And it must be so nice to have a man like Mr. Charlton to conduct everything," said one of the visitors, with a significant look. "A man who takes such an interest! Everybody begins to know him about Windholm. I saw him get into a cab at the station the other day, and the man never asked where he was to go to. You know, my dear Mrs. Trevelyan, everybody connects him with you; it is so nice to have him to manage your affairs."

"And he seems so fond of the dear children," said Mrs. Fox, with a sigh and a little solemnity; "that is such a blessing!" These words, and the way in which they both looked at her, and the sentiment in Mrs. Fox's voice, and the laugh that was subdued in the other, startled Agnes. She looked up first at one and then at the other, and turned her eyes to her father, finally, to ask what they meant. But Stanfield was looking down on

the carpet, and had a certain embarrassed and confused air, as if he himself were not quite sure; and in that moment, excited as her own faculties were, and susceptible with all she had just gone through, a true perception of what they meant burst for the first time on Agnes. For the first time it occurred to her what an interpretation the little world which surrounded her had been putting on her actions; and words which had puzzled her at the moment, and smiles for which she had been unable to account, flashed back upon her mind like lightning with this sudden explanation. Naturally she did the very last thing she ought to have done, like any other innocent woman—she blushed a sudden fiery overwhelming blush, which being born entirely of surprise, and pain, and innocence, and the shock she had received, looked to the two friendly inquisitors like the fullest evidence against her. They laughed and shook hands with her warmly, and wished, with much meaning in their looks, that everything might be settled comfortably, when they went away. And Stanfield had gone before, so that Mrs. Trevelyan was left alone, with this new question thrown like a sudden bomb into her heart, in its commotion of hope and thankfulness. It was then that she sent Walter away to play with his companions,

feeling ashamed, she could not tell why, under the child's eyes. To be sure, he could not have understood the words and looks which she had found out only by chance, as it were; but still, the very suggestion in her son's presence, overwhelmed Agnes with a visionary shame. And, to tell the truth, the first feeling in her heart was that of a certain anger and bitterness, not so much against her neighbours as against Providence itself, which had made such a blunder possible. It seemed hard to her, a faithful wife and true woman, to feel herself thus thrown back again in the opinion of the little world that surrounded her, into a kind of factitious youth, as if she could begin the world again, and be moved once more by the hopes and fears which she had already had in her day, and done with like other wives. Agnes put her face into her hands to hide from herself the hot and painful blush, which was so different from the blush of youth. She asked herself what she had ever done to expose her to such a suspicion; and what was worse, she grew aware, slowly and in spite of herself, that Jack Charlton's society had been a pleasure to her; and then she came back from that thought to raise such a protest against the inequalities of life, as only suffering can wring from a dutiful heart.

Mrs. Trevelyan asked herself why was it that she should be exposed over again to those difficulties and dangers which belonged to another period of life, and not to hers? She felt not only ashamed, but wounded and sore to the depths of her heart; her woman pride, and all the prejudices of her character, and that prevailing sense of wifehood and motherhood which makes a woman sacred even to herself, had been struck at and wounded deeper than words could describe, and the wounds bled secretly and inwardly. It was this that confused her even in the moment of her apparent victory. Nobody in Windholm meant it as an accusation, not even Miss Minnie Fox, though she cried to think of the inconstancy of Roger's widow; nobody made a crime of it, nor did anything worse than laugh at the idea, that the young widow, as they said, had consoled herself. But then Mrs. Trevelyan, perhaps, was fanciful; the accusation was horrible to her, and so was the sense that she liked Jack Charlton to come, and had got used to expect him, and might miss him when he came no longer. And this, too, at the very moment when her child was in danger, and when, perhaps, he might be taken from her. At one time Agnes, with the craven impulse of nature, thought to herself that she should lose Walter as a punishment for having, even una-

wares and for a moment, suffered the idea of a stranger to enter into her life; and then her mood changed, and her heart swelled with a sense of the hardship of her lot.

It is hard to be left alone, with life and all its subtle influences still stirring strong in a spirit unsubdued by age—hard to be exposed to frivolous suspicions, to untimely laughter, to self-contempt, which is the worst of all. This Agnes felt bitterly and sorely—she who for so many years had never recognised herself in any other character than that of wife. From all this it will be seen that she was sadly visionary, and, indeed, fantastic in her ideas; for even Mrs. Freke had not any serious objections, though it made her impatient, as she said, to see the widow's cap under the circumstances. But the vicar's wife would have opened her eyes in utter amazement had she suspected the high-flown way in which Mrs. Trevelyan would take up a suspicion so natural; for, indeed, nobody had any intention of being hard upon Agnes, and Mr. Charlton had something of his own, though his practice was no great things, and in age and other particulars was suitable enough. If there had been supposed to be anything wrong or unseemly in it, Windholm would not have made up its mind so speedily and so cheerfully. But, to be sure, the opinions of Windholm, or

even of Mrs. Freke, was not what Agnes took into consideration. And she was ashamed, and wounded, and disgusted to the bottom of her heart.

It would be vain to record all the thoughts that, under this new stimulus, passed through Mrs. Trevelyan's mind; as far as she had any egotism in her, it took this direction. She was not an admirer of herself, but still there was no point at which she could be wounded so keenly as in that delicacy and modesty of a wife, which is almost more susceptible than that of a girl. In this new light she recollected the doubtful look on her father's face, and interpreted it according to its true meaning. Stanfield, too, had been suspicious of her, and this had made his eyes shy of meeting hers, and given an embarrassed air to his face. She could not speak to him about it—which would have been the best thing to do—for her pride, which was considerable, though she did not know it, prevented her from talking to him, or any one, on such a subject. It was necessary that he and all the world should undeceive, as they had deceived themselves, without any action on her part. Agnes made up her mind to hear nothing and see nothing, which was a resolution which naturally led to her hearing and seeing far more vividly than

ever before, and getting the benefit of all the inuendoes, the jokes, and playful observations which had been so utterly unproductive of any effect up to this moment. It was this, as we have said, that changed Mrs. Trevelyan so much just at this crisis; it made her a little stiff and distant as, people said, she had never been before; it made her reserved and unsympathetic, so far as that was possible; and besides, it did to some extent what Stanfield thought nothing on earth could do—it made Agnes self-occupied, and intent upon her personal affairs to an incredible degree. She would even put aside the suit of "Trevelyan *versus* Trevelyan," to attend to what some gossip was saying. And the blacksmith asked himself what was the secret of his daughter's conduct, and did not like to answer. All this mischief sprang from the looks and words of Mrs. Fox and her neighbours, who were so kind as to take an interest in Agnes. It was a small origin, no doubt, but then a very little matter is enough to make a great deal of disturbance; and it is impossible to limit the issues of any known word or action. It confused her mind at a moment when she ought to have had all her wits about her; it made her impatient and distrustful of her friends at the time when she had most need to hold by them and

their protection; and finally, it absorbed her in what was at the best a kind of selfish anxiety, when she ought to have been quite free to mark and observe everything that was happening; and thus it was that the piece of gossip which, up to this moment, had been circulating so harmlessly in Windholm, having taken shape and form, began to help in the great designs of existence, and to prepare what turned out to be the hardest and most painful chapter of Mrs. Trevelyan's life.

CHAPTER IX.

A Crisis.

THE suit of "Trevelyan *versus* Trevelyan" dragged on for some time after the interview which Agnes had with the Chancellor—not that there was much to be done or said, but only that, by dint of postponements and adjournments, it is always easy to lengthen out such a process. And, naturally, in the meantime, it was impossible for her to dismiss or avoid the visits of Jack Charlton, who had more to do in Windholm than ever. When Agnes met him again after that revelation, it was difficult for her to preserve the air of unconscious friendliness and ease which had once been so natural. Perhaps Jack, who did not know of anything having happened in the meantime, might not perceive the difference, but Stanfield did vaguely, and did not know what to make of it—whether to believe that Agnes was yielding to the temp-

tation, which, after all, it was, most probably, the best thing for her happiness that she should do, or whether she was going to preserve the ideal perfection of which he was so jealous, and keep the unity of her life unbroken. The blacksmith was not like the ordinary mass of fathers and mothers. Had his daughter married a second time, it would have been not a happiness and relief to him, but a fresh shock, which, no doubt, his love could have got over, but which at the same time would have been a desecration of his idol. It was true that he had married twice himself, not by any means to his comfort or consolation; but Agnes would have suffered in her father's estimation could he have imagined that her happiness could be increased by becoming the wife of Jack Charlton or of any man; for he, too, was high-flown, and it was from him, though nobody knew it, that Mrs. Trevelyan took, on that, and other subjects, those fanciful ways of thinking which this history has set forth.

As for Agnes, her curiosity was to find out whether, when all the rest of the world had concluded upon it as certain, such an idea had ever entered Jack's head, or whether he was, like herself, the last to think of such a conjunction. To be sure, she was only a woman, after all, and perhaps a lingering

remnant of vanity in some corner of her heart would have been gratified had Jack shown symptoms of weakness in this respect; though, so far as she was aware, all her anxiety was to make sure that the suggestion was one of idle gossip merely. But, however that might be, it was impossible to make any change in her relations with him until after the suit was over, and a natural end should arrive to the business which drew them so much together; so that Windholm still continued to talk—though by times some gossiping neighbour, in the height of a consultation on the subject, would turn round and find Mrs. Trevelyan's eyes upon her, bright and kindled up with an inexpressible defiance; and that there was a certain disdain of other people's opinions in Agnes's manners at that moment which had never, so far as any of her critics were aware, been seen in her before. She did not say anything to anybody, but still the public became aware of a certain awakening in her eye and demeanour which put the good people on their guard. And as for Stanfield, he grew more and more confused, and did not know what to make of it. He was puzzled about Agnes, whose meaning he did not divine, and he was compunctious about Jack, to whom he could not wish a lover's reward for his trouble. It is true that,

by dint of thinking about it, and accustoming himself to the idea, the report in the newspapers and the "exposure" of the trial had ceased to affect the mind of the blacksmith; but, as that passed away, something more and more painful had come in its place. Thus the time of the trial seemed to Stanfield a crisis full of pain, and discomfort, and anxiety—which, to be sure, he made all the more of, as he did not know what was to come.

But when the suit was finally decided, and the Lord Chancellor had made that little speech under which the blacksmith winced with pain, yet reddened with pleasure and pride, matters came to a crisis, as was natural. By this time it was spring, and more than two years had passed since Roger Trevelyan's death, and Windholm in general had got reconciled to Mr. Charlton, and was chiefly occupied in discussing the necessary arrangements, and where *they* were to live, and what was to be done about the children. Mrs. Freke's opinion was that Stanfield should settle what he had upon the little girls, poor little things!

"Mr. Charlton is not rich, but still he has something," said the vicar's wife, "and of course Walter must go to school. For my part, I can't see why his mother was so bigoted against letting

his father's family have the charge of him; for, of course, if there should be another family," said Mrs. Freke, with prudent prevision—which, to be sure, was a contingency for which nobody had thought of providing. The blacksmith, too, moved by the same sense that the crisis had arrived, had grown very watchful and silent, divided between fear and hope, and never quite able to deliver himself from a certain tremor of expectation when he saw his daughter coming to him, or approached in his own person the house on the Green.

This complication of events, though it was Walter who had given rise to all the difficulties of the situation, had somehow made Walter of secondary importance, as a child naturally becomes when the fate of older people seems to hang in the balance. He was left more to himself, though nobody was aware of it—he was less with his grandfather, whose mind was harassed and preoccupied, and he was even less with his mother, and when with her was not so much her companion as of old; for Agnes had thoughts in her mind at that moment which it would have been impossible for her to communicate to her child. And perhaps it was this which made Walter take so sudden a fancy for Mrs. Stanfield's son, who had come home just at this time, and had stories

of voyages and shipwrecks to tell which charmed the boy. There was not anything to be said against Tom, so far as anybody knew, though he had been the plague of the village when he was a boy. Now that he had come home from sea, with nothing particular against his character, the just and charitable blacksmith could not refuse to let him come to see his mother; and it was there, under Stanfield's roof, that Walter first saw the sailor, who did all he could to attract his regard. If this had happened a little earlier, Agnes would have withdrawn her son from such equivocal society, and the blacksmith himself would have interfered to prevent so unsuitable a friendship; but at the present moment they were off their guard, and occupied with another matter—far less important, no doubt, than the interests of Walter, yet possessing a certain fascination in its way. Stanfield had nothing to say against Tom, whom he took into his house without much hesitation, though he had refused to receive the elder brother, Roger, who had turned out badly, as everybody was aware. The younger one was a little like his mother, high-coloured and hasty; but he was young and a sailor, and a certain frankness and good-humour softened down the resemblance. He was very respectful to Stanfield, and even to his

mother in Stanfield's presence, which was saying a good deal; for when there was no one there to enforce a regard to observances, the sailor's filial duty was a little at fault. But then, whatever his character might be, it was under his grandfather's roof that Walter made his acquaintance; and neither Stanfield nor Mrs. Trevelyan observed, as they would have done had their minds been less absorbed, the attraction which the sailor's company began to have for the boy.

Tom had been to India, to America, to China; he had seen "natives" of every possible kind, and unknown animals, and tropical trees, and desert islands; and, what was perhaps still more attractive, storms at sea, and at least one shipwreck. Perhaps Walter did not know that something personal to herself was for the moment withdrawing from him his mother's mind; but, without knowing what it was, the chances are that he felt the consequences, and was vaguely conscious of being left alone more than usual. And then Tom was always complaisant—ready to leave anything he might happen to be doing, and to resume the story at the exact point where he had left it off. So that insensibly, while Agnes's thoughts were directed to another point—one which, after all, depended entirely on her own will, and involved no external danger—she began

to encounter a risk for which she had made no provision, and which it had not even occurred to her to consider. Her fears were over so far as Walter was concerned; and after having her mind directed to her own personal interests in a manner so simple yet so startling, perhaps it was excusable if, for the first time, Agnes experienced in some degree the excitement of a personal crisis. At least, excusable or not, such at the present moment was the state of affairs in the house on the Green.

Things were in this condition when Jack Charlton came down one March day to announce the final victory. The Chancellor had made a little statement, which all the world read in the *Times*, as Stanfield had dreaded, about Mrs. Trevelyan and her family. But, after all, the blacksmith found that this publicity had made wonderfully little difference in the general aspect of the world, and that the effect upon himself, and even upon Agnes, was not so startling as he had expected. What his lordship said was simply that he had seen the parties to the suit on both sides, and had carefully considered all the evidence that had been laid before him; that so far from finding anything against the character of Mrs. Trevelyan's relations, he found that her father had the very highest reputation in his

neighbourhood, and that the family was much respected; and accordingly, that he saw no occasion to supersede the guardianship of the mother, who seemed to him perfectly qualified to have charge of her child. Circumstances might arise to alter the case, Lord Norbury added, no doubt with a recollection of the youthful looks of Walter's mother; but at present he saw no reason for interfering. All this was printed among other perfectly uninteresting particulars, in that corner of the *Times* which records the mysterious doings in Chancery; and, except the Windholm folks, few people were much the wiser. Jack Charlton came down triumphant with this news, to make Agnes aware of the utter discomfiture of her adversaries, who had all the costs to pay and all the scorn to bear. "Sir Roger lost his temper, poor man," said Jack. "It is a thing he can scarcely be said to possess at any time. But I hope he convinced the Court that he was qualified to be a child's guardian; and now I have nothing to do but congratulate you, I suppose," he added, with a sigh. He did not look at Agnes, or he might have seen the colour rising in spite of herself on her face; which was a very fortunate circumstance, since, had he but lifted his eyes and seen that consciousness, it is possible that Jack might have betrayed himself, and that at such

a moment of emotion something traitorous in Agnes's heart might have responded; and there is no knowing what might have come of it; but, by good fortune, Jack Charlton did not lift his eyes. He sighed, but he only fixed his gaze upon his hat, and there was no inspiration in that. "I am very glad it is well over, for your sake," said Jack, with a little cough, which followed close upon the heels of the sigh; "but I can't say I am much exhilarated on my own account. I'm a lazy fellow, Heaven knows; but when one has an object—— It has been very pleasant," said Mr. Charlton, in an inconsequent way; and then again he fell to looking at his hat, as if it had suddenly struck him that the shape was not exactly what it ought to be; and again gave forth from the depths of his breast a kind of strangled sigh.

"You have been very kind," said Agnes. "I don't know how I can ever thank you. If we had not had so kind an advocate, things would not have gone so well with us. To say how obliged and thankful I am is impossible——"

"Yes," said Jack, with an uneasy movement; "I wish you would not say it. I am an odd sort of fellow in that way—I can fancy a beggar is obliged to me when I give him sixpence; but I hate obligation. One never cares

to have anything that another is *obliged* to give."

"It was not in that sense I spoke," said Agnes, who was a little wounded, and yet did not know what to say, or how to say anything that might not, so critical as the circumstances were, change the face of affairs.

"No," said Jack, "I am sure you did not mean anything that was not kind and good; but I seem to have lost my temper as well as Sir Roger, I think. By Jove, how the old fellow blasphemed! One good thing in us is certainly, that we don't indulge in bad language as our fathers did; not that I am one of the people who think there is much good in us," said Jack, giving up his hat. "On the whole, I do not know a poorer set of snobs;" and again her successful champion uttered a sigh and walked to the window, and all but turned his back on Agnes. Perhaps, when he had adopted that position, he found it more easy to speak, under guard, as it were, of the external world; for, to be sure, a man who sees nothing except the woman whom he admires greatly and feels the deepest interest in, and the four walls of an apartment altogether pervaded by the sentiment of her presence, is naturally in a position more dangerous than he whose eyes, at least, have the safeguard of the

common universe out of doors, and all the things in it that run counter to the indulgence of his feelings. Standing there, Jack felt himself more able to speak.

"I am very glad for your sake," he said. "I can't say I ever had much fear after the Chancellor saw you, you know; but I thought with your father it might have been disagreeable. And then it's pleasant to win the battle; but yet I don't know; that's all on your account, and a man is selfish sometimes. It is a bore to be done with a thing one has taken an interest in. After all, there are so few things one cares about; and then, you know; I've got into the habit of coming down to Windholm. I hope you'll let me come sometimes and talk over my affairs now that yours are done with. An end is about as great a bore as a beginning," said Jack, with a certain oracular vagueness; but he was not amused to speak of even by his own absurdity, and stood at the window with his profile turned to Agnes, regarding her with a corner of his eye, and feeling a little anxious about her answer. He was a very good fellow, and his feelings were very true feelings in their way; and there was no saying what he might not have said had she wanted him to say anything, or lent him a helping hand. But then, Agnes did neither one thing nor the

other, and he was not the man to take a romantic plunge regardless of consequences; but the situation was critical, perhaps more critical than either of them perceived.

"Indeed, I hope you will come to see us," said Agnes, who was almost more relieved by Jack's change of position than he was himself—"I hope you will always let Walter remember that you were his father's friend. I think," said Mrs. Trevelyan, after a pause, with a certain unconscious hypocrisy, "that I feel your kindness all the more because it is for Roger's sake."

Jack did not make any answer; he made, on the contrary, a kind of deprecating movement with his hand, and gave a slight start as this allusion—which was very sudden, and, as he thought, uncalled-for—fell upon his ear. As for Agnes, when she had found this golden vein, she fell upon it eagerly, as was to be expected, and worked her idea out.

"Perhaps you do not know—I hope you will never know," she said, with a certain mixture of superiority and humbleness—"what it is to feel that the person most dear to you in the world has left the world without showing fully what was in him; that he has, perhaps, left something behind him that might bring a shadow on his

memory. Mr. Charlton, it is far more to me than anything you could have done for myself. What you have done has set my husband's name above reproach. I thank you most of all that it is for Roger's sake."

What could Jack Charlton say? He knew it was not for Roger's sake, and so perhaps did she, even when, with tears in her eyes, she looked him in the face, and set her dead husband thus between them. It was, at the bottom, could any one have searched into it, a kind of deceit and hypocrisy which Agnes practised to put far from her the possibility of that new life which all Windholm had settled upon as a thing certain and evident. She looked him in the face, even in the eyes, with that gaze which has a purpose in it; and yet perhaps at the moment she spoke, and at the moment when her look was the most full and steady, her heart was trembling more than it had ever trembled before. Perhaps she was nearer being unfaithful to Roger, unfaithful to what she considered her trust and the occupation of her life—the guardianship of her children—at that moment than at any other point in her history. But, fortunately for them both, Jack Charlton had not eyes to see underneath the surface any more than Roger himself would have had; and he

accepted her look and what she said, and the moisture which made her eyes so soft and so deep, as exponents of a heart which was not to be touched by any second affection. To be sure, he had not come with the intention of making any declaration, or committing himself in any way; but Jack, who knew no better, could not help feeling a pang in his heart—a pang of mortification and disappointment, when he met the gaze of those dewy eyes.

"It is nothing," he said, confused and downcast. "I hope you will always think of me as a friend—always as a friend"—and Jack was glad and angry at the same moment to see Stanfield coming in to terminate the interview. There was a certain despair and despondency in it, but yet there was a certain sweetness; and when her father's voice was audible at the door, and Agnes's watch upon herself relaxed a little, Jack Charlton felt again a momentary doubt whether she, too, was not aware in her heart of the sweetness and the despair. But at that moment Stanfield came in, and the ordinary world opened upon them both, and the crisis was over. Agnes did not interrogate her own feelings after her counsellor was gone. It was fortunately not a habit of hers, and at this moment it would have been more than usually

difficult; but somehow she felt a strange fatigue of body and mind all the day after. She was tired without knowing how, as if she had been making some great physical exertion. The strength seemed to fail out of her all at once, as if by some treachery. She said to herself that it was the reaction after her long anxiety, and that now, when her mind was quite easy about Walter, it was not wonderful that the strain should tell upon her. But, to tell the truth, she had always had a great confidence in her own rights, and the strain of anxiety had not been so great as she supposed. She had very steady and very vivid conceptions of her duty, and was not likely to fail of carrying out what appeared to her the right thing to do; but yet, at the bottom of her heart, she was simply a woman like other women, subject to the same infirmities; and perhaps that was the true reason why, on this March afternoon, though it was so pleasant out of doors, Mrs. Trevelyan felt tired, and was pleased when the evening set in, and she could draw the curtains and light the lamp. She almost forgot to send for Walter at the hour when he ought to have been at home, and had to be reminded by Madelon, and felt a little vexed and annoyed with herself; but when one is very tired, one may be pardoned for a

momentary forgetfulness; and on the whole there could be no doubt that she had "gone through" a good deal that day—and it was not necessary to explain to herself the nature of those experiences which she had gone through. It was enough that they were over now.

CHAPTER X.

Tom.

WHEN Walter came in, he was full of Tom's adventures, and all the strange sights his new friend had seen, and forgot to be penitent for forgetting to come home at the proper time—a sin which Agnes, on her part, forgot to reprove. Mrs. Trevelyan, to tell the truth, was languid and silent. She heard what her boy said, and she gave him a smile and a monosyllable now and then; but she had not yet got out of the shadow of her own thoughts, and she was not capable at the present moment of giving the large and ready sympathy which a mother can sometimes bestow. To live that vicarious life which is called living in one's children, it is necessary to avoid all personal crises, and those moments of individual existence which will arise by times, even in the mind of a woman, before age has calmed everything down. She listened and

smiled upon Walter, and received a vague impression that the boy had been amused and pleased—an impression which gave her a certain feeling of benevolence towards Tom, who thus took in hand to amuse the child at a moment when she herself had, to some degree, lost the power of occupying herself with him; but, at the same time, Agnes responded but faintly, and was not sorry when Madelon appeared at the door to summon Walter to bed. But he was ten years old now—old enough to understand that something had happened; and perhaps in her heart Mrs. Trevelyan felt that there was something to be explained in her own demeanour; though Walter, for his part, was a great deal too much occupied with Tom's stories to be aware of any difference in his mother's looks.

"Walter, I want to speak to you," said Mrs. Trevelyan; "forget Tom for a moment. You have heard about the lawsuit with your grandfather, Sir Roger? It is over now; I want to tell you about it: you are to stay with me——"

"Yes," said Walter; "but then it does not matter, for I never would have left you, mamma; though I should like to have a yacht when we are rich, if you will not let me be a sailor. I should like best of all to be a sailor; but I suppose that would not please you. Tom says,"

the boy added, after a moment's pause, "that Trevelyan is near the sea."

"What does Tom know about Trevelyan?" said Agnes, hastily.

"Oh, only that he has been in Cornwall," said Walter. "When Sir Roger dies, and we are living there——"

"Walter," cried his mother, "you must not speak of what may happen when Sir Roger dies. I do not like you even to think of that. Sir Roger has not been very kind to me, but he is your grandfather, and I hope he will not die. He is not going to take you from me now. The Lord Chancellor has seen him, and settled everything"—which was Mrs. Trevelyan's feminine interpretation of Lord Norbury's decision—"and I am very glad he should have Trevelyan so long as I have you."

"Yes," said Walter, with the calm confidence of his age; "but then I never would have left you, mamma. I am sure I don't want grandpapa to die. Tom says he is very jolly; and then Trevelyan is near the sea."

"Does Tom know Sir Roger?" asked Agnes, more and more surprised.

"Oh, he has seen him, he says; and Mrs. Stanfield knows him too," said Walter. "They say we could have a yacht there, and Tom

would be captain, you know. I'd like to sail away into the Mediterranean, and take you to Sorrento, and Baden-Baden, and all those places where we used to be. I wonder if Giovanni would know me now. I'd like to have him for my servant, if I had a servant. But, mamma, there can be nothing so jolly as to have a yacht, and go everywhere, wherever one wants to go."

"Not to Baden exactly," said Mrs. Trevelyan. "But, Walter, I don't like you to talk to Mrs. Stanfield and Tom about your relations; they are a different kind of people, you know. When you have anything to say about Sir Roger, say it to me."

"But then, Mrs. Stanfield knows him," said Walter; "and it is they who speak to me about him. Oh, I forgot, they said I was not to tell you; but I would not promise. They say a fellow should not be always telling everything to his mamma, like a baby. But then, about the yacht?"

"What was it they said you were not to tell me?" said Agnes, growing a little pale. A word or two more would have roused her out of her languor, and awoke her to an anxiety graver and more painful than her former anxieties; but then Walter was only a child, and had all a child's vagueness as to particulars; the yacht was

so much more interesting to him than anything about Sir Roger—and then it had never occurred to him that there was any importance in what they said.

"Oh, I don't recollect," said the boy. "Tom said grandpapa was a jolly old fellow. I did not pay so much attention to that. But there's a bay down there, where the yacht could lie quite safe, even in a storm; and then, you know, it would be such a jolly place to start from. Tom says——"

"Walter," said Agnes, "I do not like you to talk to Tom of your grandpapa, or of Trevelyan. Remember, another time; and as for yachts, you know, you must wait till you are a man, and you may change your mind before then. Now, mind you don't talk to Tom or Mrs. Stanfield about the Trevelyans; and look, Madelon is waiting for you. Good-night!"

"Yes," said Walter; "but it is they who talk to me of the Trevelyans; and then I don't care much for the Trevelyans. It is the yacht I was thinking of; no fear of my changing my mind. It is not as if I was a child, and did not know what I was talking of. I have not quite fixed the name yet—whether to call it after you and Agnes, or the Bee after baby—that would be most fun; but then, St. Agnes with the lamb,

like the Madonna, on the Sorrento boats——" said the boy, upon whom the recollections of his infancy had still some visionary power; and he was still considering the subject when Madelon made her appearance, arbitrary, and not to be put off any longer. When Walter went away he left his mother all but roused into a panic. If there had been nothing in her mind to preoccupy her thoughts, she would have taken fright and made some immediate effort to secure Walter from the possible influence of her stepmother and her son; for Mrs. Stanfield had been for a long time an object of suspicion to Agnes, who felt, without asking herself how, that her father's wife was her enemy, and would injure her if she could. But then, the languor of her fatigue and her preoccupation, and sense of the crisis she had "come through," was still upon Agnes, and dimmed her energies. Instead of doing or resolving upon anything, she only considered the matter and thought it over, and ended by persuading herself that there was nothing in it—what could there be in it? Mrs. Stanfield had seized the opportunity of talking to Walter of anything that might be supposed likely to thwart and cross his mother; and Tom very likely had actually been in Cornwall and had seen Trevelyan, and, perhaps, Sir Roger; and, after all, it

was not Sir Roger or Trevelyan of whom the boy was thinking, but of the yacht, which was a boyish fancy, natural enough.

With this thought, Mrs. Trevelyan let the matter glide out of her mind, with a half smile at her stepmother's spiteful endeavours to disturb Walter's imagination, and a pleased consciousness of the innocence, which remained unaware even of such an attempt. The whole world might do what it pleased, but to seduce her boy's heart from her, or even introduce into his mind the idea that he could be detached from his mother, was simply impossible. And this being the case, Agnes followed her child upstairs, and kissed his fair candid face on the pillow when he was just dropping to sleep. The little fellow half opened his sleepy eyes with a drowsy smile in them, as his mother's kiss touched him. He was aware of nothing but love and security, and that sense of perfect, all-surrounding guardianship which is happiness to a child; and he was fast asleep and lost even to that felicity before she left the room. Agnes went downstairs with that lull at her heart, and sentiment of consolation and safety which a mother experiences when she sees her children safe and asleep; and without knowing it, fell to thinking again of her own affairs—not of Walter; he was safe and beyond the reach of any danger

and though she felt herself old in some particulars, still she was not old, and life stirred in her against her will. She suffered this conversation to fall out of her mind, and went back, without intending it or wishing it, to the more exciting interview of the morning. She had no desire to begin life again on her own account. Had the question been put to her she would have answered, and answered with truth, that to live in her children was all that remained to her and all that she wished for; but then, a woman who lives only for her children must take unceasing care not to involve herself in the affairs of other people who are alive on their own account. And that is so hard to do in this world. Thus it was that Agnes was not forearmed, as she ought to have been, by the warning conveyed to her, and free of anxiety about the children, found herself left at a perilous liberty to occupy her thoughts with herself.

Nevertheless, when she thought of it next morning, it occurred to her that it was her duty to stop this talk about the Trevelyans, if that was practicable. The only thing to be done was, if possible, to induce Mrs. Stanfield, or at least her son, to give up speaking of Sir Roger; for Agnes did not like to forbid her boy's visits to his grandfather's house. She might have taken such

a step if she had been sufficiently alarmed, or she might even have made use of her. father's authority; but then her fears were very trifling, and it was more a sense of unfitness in the interlocutors than any alarm for the result of the conversation that moved her. She waved her hand to her father as she passed through the archway and went on up the outer stairs, a little to his surprise; but still it was not an unprecedented step, for Mrs. Trevelyan thought it necessary to be civil to her father's wife. Mrs. Stanfield was in the parlour in the heat of a discussion with her son, which Agnes interrupted at a delicate moment. They were both redder than usual, flushed with contention and disagreement, and the red March sun which was coming in, in a flood of level light from behind the Cedars—for it was late in the afternoon, and the sun was near setting—gave a last tint of fiery colour to the scene. As for Tom, he was not only red but sullen, lowering with resistance, and repugnance to something which was being urged upon him. When Agnes entered the room the mother and son came to a sudden confused pause, and looked at her as two thieves might have looked at a man they were conspiring to waylay; and then Mrs. Stanfield got up with a civility unusual to her.

"It ain't often as I see you in this house," she

said, offering her visitor a chair. "I've been a-talking to Tom about—about his going away; I ain't one to put upon the master, and to ask him to keep a man in his house, and him not his own flesh and blood——"

Here Tom growled something inaudible to Agnes, which made his mother turn sharply round upon him. "You can't deny as I said so, you good-for-nothing!" she said. "You ain't a drop's blood to him, though I'm your mother; I don't say as I'm always the best of friends with Agnes—but she's his own child, and she's got a right to his house."

"Hush, please," said Mrs. Trevelyan; "I am sure my father has—no objection—to your son being with you; it would be unnatural if he had. I want to speak to you about my boy for a few minutes, if you will let me. I want to ask you a favour. It is not of any particular importance, but still it would be a kindness to me."

Mrs. Stanfield grew suddenly still at these words; she cast a stealthy glance at her son as if calling his attention, and then composed herself with an unnatural quietness to listen. The crisis evidently seemed to her so extraordinary, that for the moment she showed herself superior to all her ordinary rules. "It ain't what I ever expected to hear, as I was one as could do Agnes

Stanfield a kindness," she said, with that pause in the midst of her excitement which showed at once how surprised and how watchful she was. As for Agnes, she looked at her step-mother with a certain sense that it was a tiger ready for a spring that was crouching before her. To be sure, the image is not a new one; but Mrs. Stanfield had placed her plump pink hands on her knees, as if they were the treacherous velvet paws upon which she was resting in her momentary quiescence.

"It is only to ask you if you would have the goodness not to speak to Walter of the Trevelyans," said Agnes, in her simplicity—"nor you," she added, turning her eyes upon Tom. "I am sure you mean no harm, and it is of very little importance; but still, if you would be so good——" She stopped, for Mrs. Stanfield's eyes were shining with a kind of savage pleasure which it was impossible to explain; and as for Tom, he stamped his foot on the floor as if to call his mother to herself.

"Oh no," said Mrs. Stanfield, "we don't mean no harm, and it ain't of no consequence, to speak of. He told you as we was talking of Sir Roger? See what it is to have a child well trained. Mine don't have no such confidence in me——"

"Hold your tongue," cried Tom, hastily—and he looked at Agnes with a significance which she could not explain to herself. What she imagined was that she had come in, in the midst of a quarrel between them, and that it was *at* Tom, and not herself, that her stepmother spoke.

"Oh yes, I'll hold my tongue," said Mrs. Stanfield—"I'm one as has always a desire to please when I'm took the right way. You haven't been not to say kind to me, Agnes Stanfield; but I'm one as likes to give back good for evil. I'll give you my word and promise I'll not say another word about Sir Roger to your boy. I'll never name his name no more—if I see Walter; and I keeps my word when I gives it," she said, with a look of subdued enjoyment very extraordinary to see; and then she glanced round at her son and said, "Tom, don't be a fool," with a wonderful red gleam of her fiery eyes. Agnes thought the quarrel was recommencing, and she rose to go away.

"I am much obliged to you," she said; "I will not interrupt your conversation any longer," and Agnes left the room with a little courteous salutation to Tom, who was good to Walter, and had never harmed anybody, so far as she knew. But when Agnes had left the forge behind her,

and was walking home through the village street speculating with a little wonder upon the reception she had met with, and Mrs. Stanfield's ready promise, she was profoundly astonished to see Tom a few steps behind, evidently hastening to join her. Mrs. Trevelyan paused till he came up, with, perhaps, a little of the air of a superior awaiting a message. She was quite friendly, and showed no symptoms of being ashamed to be accosted by him in sight of all the village; but at the same time she waited with her great lady look, which she could put on on occasion, to know his reason for coming after her, and hear what he had to say.

"Did you want to speak to me?" Agnes said, perhaps a little graciously, as he approached; but Tom did not show any intention of standing still and delivering his message, and being done with it; on the contrary, he came up with the evident intention of going on by her side.

"Yes, but I will not keep you waiting," said Tom. "I will walk with you a bit;" and Agnes, who was taken by surprise, went on without knowing it. It was a conjunction which would have wounded Stanfield deeply had he seen it, though he admitted his wife's son beneath his roof; but then, that Tom should con-

sider himself Agnes's equal had never entered into the blacksmith's thoughts.

"Yes, I want to speak to you," said Tom. "I've been looking for a chance, and I've never been able to get one. We're kind of relations, and I don't see why we shouldn't be friends. Look here, Mrs. Trevelyan, if I was to tell you something as would be for your good——"

Agnes did not take any notice of this concluding sentence; she only turned her eyes upon him when he spoke of being friends, and smiled a little, and said, "I am sure, if I can do anything for you——" for it never occurred to her that what he wanted was to do something for her.

"Hang it, I don't want you to do nothing for me," said Tom, abruptly, "except be friendly if you like;—that ain't what I'm a-talking of. I've always had a kind of a sneaking regard for you, Agnes; we ain't brother and sister, you know, and I suppose you'd turn up your nose at a rough fellow like me, though you're sweet enough to a snob like *that* Charlton; but you might be a little friendly all the same," said the sailor, looking at her always with the look of a man who knew something about her more than she herself knew. As for Agnes, she was stupefied with amazement and disgust. It seemed to

her something incredible, which she could neither realize nor believe in; and yet there he was, with his familiar looks, walking, full in the sight of all Windholm, by her side.

"You must have forgotten yourself," she said; "I am entirely at a loss as to what you mean. I can only think you must have mistaken me for some one else. Good evening!" said Agnes, with an attempt to leave him; but Tom was evidently prepared for that.

"By George, I ain't the fellow to make mistakes," said Tom. "I don't know nobody in Windholm a bit like you; and I can just tell you it ain't to your advantage to be proud. Suppose you was Roger's wife——"

"How dare you speak so?" cried Agnes, flaming into sudden indignation; "how dare you name Mr. Trevelyan so? He, at all events, was unconnected with you."

Tom laughed.

"You'll find out as I ain't so far off as you think," he said. "I'm Walter's uncle, I am;—come now, be a little bit friendly. I could tell you a deal, if I liked—and I could stand your friend——"

"Silence, sir!" cried Agnes; "you have no right to speak to me in such a tone—nor to claim any relationship with my son. I will

speak to my father if you say another word; he is very good, but he will not keep any one in his house to insult his daughter. Be silent, sir, and do not venture to follow me farther!" This she said with a haughtiness which she could not restrain—for naturally it seemed to her that it was through herself, who had already suffered enough from her father's weakness, that this low fellow claimed a connexion with her husband and her son.

"I advise you to think it over again afore you send me away," said Tom, insolently; and then he lowered his voice, and his tone softened: "I'd be a friend to you if you'd let me, Agnes," he said; "I would, upon my honour; and I can stand your friend, though you don't think it—if you'd only be a little friendly to me."

Agnes was so angry that the power of speech seemed to forsake her in her emergency. She went on with hurrying nervous steps, and closed her own gate upon him with hands which were perfectly steadfast in their purpose, though they trembled a little. She looked Tom in the face, and shut the gate upon him with a force of disdain under which he shrank dismayed.

"Good evening!" she said, with clear and cold distinctness, which made the words sound like two stones falling through the still air of the declining day. As for Tom, all this happened

so abruptly that he stopped short on the very threshold, and had to draw back a step to avoid the sweep of the gate as it closed. He made some furious exclamation, of which Agnes took no notice, and kept standing there, watching, while, with her heart throbbing and swelling, she went into the house. Indignation and anger, and a sense of humiliation, overwhelmed all her other sentiments as she went in at the open door; and then a smile came over her face at the utter folly of the whole business. It was so absurd that it seemed to her to make her very displeasure ridiculous, as she thought it over. He would stand her friend! It was like offering her his protection—she, who was under the protection of the sacred laws of earth and guardianship of heaven!—and after awhile she began to smile at the ridiculous presumption. But as for Tom, the sailor, he went away without any smile, and with a furious determination in his heart.

CHAPTER XI.

The Trevelyans' Revenge.

THIS unexpected scene had naturally a considerable influence on Mrs. Trevelyan; but still, when she had calmed down a little, and found herself safe in the secure shelter of her home, where nobody could disturb or molest her, the effect passed away from her mind. Now that Sir Roger Trevelyan had been proved harmless, what could any one else do? And it was just at this moment that she discovered a letter lying upon her writing-table. It was a letter from Jack Charlton. She had not been in the habit of getting letters from him, and the sight of it made her heart beat a little faster in spite of herself. Perhaps even her first impulse was annoyance, as of something importunate reopening a matter which was of necessity of a disturbing and unsettling character, and which she had imagined herself to have con-

cluded. The object of the letter was ostensibly to convey to her some little bits of information which Jack had, as he said, forgotten; but it was in reality inspired by a very different sentiment from that of business. It was one of those letters which are interesting to women, even by means of the very deficiencies which would make them aimless and foolish to a man. It was a letter which expressed everything or nothing, very much according to the inclination of the person who received it. Jack could not conceal the attraction he felt towards Windholm, the pleasure he had in Mrs. Trevelyan's society, the subtle sense of sympathy and accord which he felt to exist between them; and yet he was not a man to make a fool of himself by an unadvised "offer" to his friend's widow, or to run the risk of burdening himself with another man's family, and marrying (which was, perhaps, worst of all) a blacksmith's daughter, without even any certainty that his self-abnegation would be appreciated or his offer accepted. But, at the same time, he could not give her up. He had seen a great many women in his day, but he had never happened to encounter any one quite like Agnes; and he had a sense of blossoming out and looking his very best in her presence, which was very gratifying. He took accordingly the

only middle course that remained to him between the two extremes, and adopted that which perhaps awakens a more fine and subtle emotion, and certainly is the origin of more refined and charming letter-writing, than either happy love or despair. There are cases even, in which a love-letter itself has less attraction than one of those letters which skirt the borders of love, and imply everything to a mind that is open to receive the implication; without committing the writer, if his correspondent is of slow apprehension or is unwilling to understand.

To be sure, it is a kind of correspondence which, judged by a practical standard, every man must feel himself at liberty to despise. But then such letters are not addressed to men, but to women; and women are apt to find a charm in them, almost greater, as we have said, than that of the love-letter proper. Such was the epistle which Agnes received, to refresh her mind after her conversation with Mrs. Stanfield and Tom. No doubt it might have meant love, and marriage, and a new life, if Mrs. Trevelyan had been of that way of thinking; but, at the same time, it meant friendship, the visionary amity so dear to fanciful souls—a tender and delicate alliance of mind and thought, very sweet in itself, and not of necessity leading to anything,

if she were so minded. To write such letters is a fashion of the age, in which people are so free in correspondence; but it was the beginning of Agnes's experience in that way, and it had a considerable effect upon her. She was only a very little startled, and she was a good deal moved; it brought all Jack's goodness and kindness before her under a sudden warm light of regard and gratitude, and, at the same time, it did not alarm her, as his personal appearance had done. And then there were some things in it which required an answer; and she sat down to reply with a certain glow of pleasure and consolation. It was pleasant to think of having some one who understood her—some one who could feel for her under all circumstances; and it was with this feeling in her mind that Agnes placed herself at her writing-table, and began her reply.

It was not a hasty note, to be replied to hastily; on the contrary, after the first paragraph, which was a direct response to Jack's question about a matter of detail, Agnes insensibly fell into her correspondent's tone. She wanted to give him delicately to understand that, notwithstanding her regard for him, her life was absolutely fixed, and beyond the possibility of change. And that was so difficult a thing to say as it ought to be said, that she took a long time to it, as was

natural—so long a time, that darkness overtook her before she was aware; and the humble domestic appeal of "the children's tea," which was not a thing which Mrs. Trevelyan had been in the habit of neglecting, came upon her unawares, giving her an uncomfortable sensation. She had forgotten the children—she who had just been reminding herself that the sole and only life she would now live in the world was in them and for them. Her heart smote her as she got up hastily, and put away her unfinished letter, and hastened to her more urgent duties.

When the guilty mother went into the room where little Agnes was sitting up in her high chair, a certain sense of shame and self-disgust came upon her; for she was aware that her thoughts were elsewhere, and that she had but a distracted and broken attention to give to little Agnes. Mrs. Trevelyan was highflown in these matters, as we have said. She was as much ashamed of herself when she sat down by the side of her little child, and found that her mind was not there, occupied with the legitimate cares and consolations of a mother, but had strayed away on a new course, and interested itself in the regard of a stranger, as if she had done something really criminal; yet, as she sat down absently at the tea-table, she did not

even remark, at first, that Agnes was alone. It was only the little girl's call for "Watty! Watty!" that roused the abstracted mother. When she found out that Walter was absent, a momentary alarm took possession of her; but then it was not an extraordinary event. Within the last few weeks Walter had been absent on several occasions, detained by Tom's attractions at Stanfield's house, or even tempted to linger with his schoolfellows; for though he was quite unaware of it, no doubt a certain subtle consciousness that his presence was less necessary to his mother than of old had entered the child's mind. Agnes gave orders that Madelon should be sent to look for him, with an impulse of impatience which was a relief to her own feeling of guilt. Then she sat down by her little four-year old girl, who understood nothing about all this, and kept on her prattle undisturbed—trying to think that she was displeased by Walter's absence, and then relapsing into disgust with herself, and then into a still more painful mood of self-defence. Her early widowhood had other pangs beyond those of grief and loneliness; humiliating dangers; to which Agnes had never thought to be exposed. Faithful sorrow, and solitude, and love, have their consolation and their dignity; but to be thus thrown back against

her will without her own consent, into a second factitious and mortifying youth—and to feel again in spite of herself the attraction of those fears and hopes, and exhilarations and despondencies which are so sweet the first time, when they come in due season, and so humbling when they arrive thus after date, to disturb the tranquillity of a life which ought to feel itself settled and fixed for ever—was hard upon her; and in the sense that it was hard, she tried to drown the sense of shame with which she had found herself out.

Mrs. Trevelyan, as we have said, was highflown. She felt a little soreness in her heart against the decrees of Providence. She thought it almost unjust that of all the women around her, only she should be left exposed to those betraying influences of life. None of them all had been a truer wife, or a more faithful mother; yet it was only she whose name could be linked with another name, and at whom the world could smile; and it was not any fault of hers. It was against her will —without her consent, that she had been placed in this position, and subjected to these subtle, unsuspected dangers. All this mist of irritation and pain which arose in her mind, may seem foolish enough to sober-minded people. Had Mrs. Freke seen into Mrs. Trevelyan's thoughts,

she would have said sensibly, "If she does not like Mr. Charlton, of course she can refuse him;" which, after all, was a very succinct and true statement of affairs. But then Agnes's trouble arose from the fact that her mind was disturbed, not by the thought of marrying Mr. Charlton, but a vague sort of predilection for the presence and society of a person who did not belong to her, and never could belong to her, and whom she ought not to be thinking of.

When she went back to the drawing-room, she took out her half-written letter and put it into the fire, and began to write what she intended to be a very brief note in answer to his question. But then it was difficult to reply so shortly to a letter full of what the betraying influence in her heart called "kindness." Why should she take trouble to lose a friend? And thus Agnes began, without being aware of it, to soften again the too brief sentences, and to acknowledge again the charm and the attraction which threw sweet fitful unacknowledged lights upon her homely and dim horizon. Why should two people be hindered from being friends, by reason of a distant and impossible possibility that they might become more than friends? After all, to a woman shut out from the world, and whose existence for herself had been prematurely brought to an end,

was it not an advantage to form such a pleasant link of amity with a full and living life? Thus Agnes argued with herself, persuading herself that the pain in her mind was absurd, and that nothing could be more rational or sensible than her feelings. This process of reasoning took up her time, and made the evening pass so rapidly, that it was with a start she saw Madelon's flaxen head looking in at the door. Madelon had a scared look on her face, which alarmed Agnes vaguely. She closed her writing-book abruptly, without very well knowing why, and rose up to ask what was the matter. "What is it? Has anything happened?" she said; thinking at the same time, with the natural rapid second-thought of a mother, that it could not be either Agnes or the baby, as everything was profoundly quiet in the silent house.

"It is Walter, please," said Madelon in her imperfect English. "Why comes he not? It is late, late, too late for be out. Does Madame know where he is?"

"Walter? has he not come in? He must be with my father," said Agnes hastily.

"No, he is not there," said Madelon. "I have gone there, and—everywhere. I cannot find him. It is too late for be out. Where does Madame think I go for find him? It is

strange, and I am frightened. He never did so before."

It was an alarming waking up out of Agnes's dreams; but the idea of danger did not enter her mind at first. "You must be mistaken," she said. "It is impossible that he can be anywhere but with his grandpapa. When did he go out? I have not seen him for some time —not since I came in. He was in the garden when I came in," she said, recollecting herself; and then a burning colour came over her face. It was this letter, this foolish and shameful self-occupation, that had turned away her attention from her child; and it seemed now as if something must have happened to him, if only to punish her. "Bring me my shawl and my bonnet, and tell Fanny to come with me," she said, hurriedly.

As for Madelon, her fears were still more serious than those of her mistress, which, after all, had no foundation except a kind of abstract sense that she herself deserved to be punished. Madelon had a more painful knowledge at the bottom of her fears; and she, too, had something to blame herself with, and did not care to be questioned. She rushed upstairs for Mrs. Trevelyan's bonnet with a kind of desperate, silent haste, which did not strike Agnes, because she,

too, felt herself so dreadfully to blame. Vague fears of accident came into her mind as she stood waiting and scarcely able to contain herself. He might have fallen into the pond, or met with some misfortune in his play. She did not think of anything else; she began to imagine what sight would meet her eyes if he was carried home lifeless, or, at the best, injured—and was it not her fault, who for a moment, for an hour, had thought of something else rather than of her children? When she was just ready to go out, on her way to the door, the sound of the bell rang through her heart, and through those of the two maids who were with her. Fanny, who was going out with Mrs. Trevelyan, made one spring through the little hall and opened the door; but it was only Stanfield who made his appearance there. He came in and shut the door after him, and took his daughter's hand and led her back into the drawing-room. This action seemed to Agnes to confirm her worst fears. She cried out, hastily, "I can bear it — tell me what has happened — tell me!"

Stanfield was almost as much agitated as she was; but he had not the air of a bearer of tidings. He drew her arm through his to sup-

port her, and held her fast. "I am not come to tell, but to ask," he said. "I know nothing. I hope nothing has happened? If you are going anywhere, and it will be easier for you, come, and you can tell me on the way——"

"It is Walter," said Agnes; "he has not come home. I thought he must be with you—oh! father, tell me, are you sure—is he not with you?—perhaps about the forge somewhere—with Tom?" This now remained, instead of a fear, her greatest hope.

"Tom has gone away suddenly," said Stanfield. "Tell me, Agnes—what is it you fear? His mother has a look that drives me distracted. There is a sort of triumphant air;—but Walter would never go away with him—I can't believe it. My darling, try and compose yourself, that we may do what is best to be done. What is it you fear?"

Agnes did not know what she feared; a vague darkness seemed to come over her. Instead of the dark pond she seemed to see a wild country road, and her boy lost and wandering, at the mercy of the man whom she had repulsed and turned away from only a few hours before. She drew her arm from her father's and dropped into the nearest chair and hid her face in her hands.

It was only for an instant, and yet she felt as if hours had been lost by that momentary weakness, and as if all the world was standing still and all succour and help waiting for her, while she sat helpless trying to realize what she feared. It is true that her father waited by her side, and that Fanny and Madelon stood quaking at the door; but none of them were aware that she had done anything to delay their search, or that her silence had lasted longer than the time that was necessary to draw a breath.

"I do not know," she said. "I thought of the pond and of those new houses they are building. I never thought there was any danger with Tom; no, oh no—he would not go away. I thought of—of an accident. Come, we are losing time. I thought of going down to the Common to ask if anybody had seen him—and you, father, if you would go into the village——"

"Hush!" said Stanfield. "This is no accident; you would have heard instantly of that. Sit down, my darling, and let me ask Madelon. We are not losing time. It might turn out worse than an accident; but you shall have him back," the blacksmith said, with a flash out of his luminous eyes, "if I should go to the end of the world after him. My darling, my child, keep

up your heart. It is treachery only that I fear."

It would be vain to say that these words conveyed any information to the mind of Agnes. It was rather a sense of meaning in what he said than any comprehension of that meaning itself which gave her strength to keep still while he called Madelon and questioned her. Madelon proved a reluctant and terrified witness, and in her panic she forgot, or pretended to forget, her English, and poured forth floods of German, which filled Stanfield with despair, and roused Agnes a little to the reality and to the importance of this evidence. At the end it appeared that Tom had been doing what he could to win Madelon's confidence for some time back; that he had joined her in her walks with the children, and had been Walter's constant companion, as, indeed, her mistress was partially aware; and that this very afternoon she had spoken with him in the garden and given her consent that Walter should accompany him to the great gardens at Slough, where there were some Indian plants and seeds in the museum which Tom had promised to show to the boy. Madelon confessed reluctantly that Walter had wished to ask his mother, but that she had promised to make all right, under promise that they were to return by

eight o'clock. And then Mrs. Trevelyan was busy, Madelon said, and she could not say anything until she grew frightened, and it was too late. Thus Agnes's sin, poor soul, though it was not a very terrible one, came back to her at every point. Slough was only three miles off across the country, a practicable walk; but at the end of the walk there was the river, with all its dangers and attractions. Heaven knew what might have happened, while the darkness was falling over the cheerful country, and while the careless mother was losing the precious moments over that letter which she thought of with horror. Agnes sat still, in a kind of stupor, looking on with a frightful callous calm at Madelon's sobs and cries, and her father's pale excitement and anxiety. It was not anxiety but despair which seemed to have taken possession of her. Had not God stretched out His hand on the moment, without leaving her a place of repentance, to launch at her head this frightful punishment? She did not recover her senses till she felt the cold night air blowing on her face, and became conscious that her father was leading her somewhere, supported on his arm, down the dark village street, where the scattered lights twinkled here and there through the soft gloom. She did not ask nor know, though he had told her, and

supposed she had listened to him, where he was leading her. She was going out into the dark world, which had swallowed him up out of her sight, to find her boy.

CHAPTER XII.

Self-betrayal.

THE village street had somehow a strange aspect that night. It was ten o'clock, and the good people had carried their lights upstairs, where they shone out of the upper windows to light the peaceable villagers to bed. There was bright light in the little tavern, flaming in a disreputable fulness in the midst of the quiet, and making visible a little circle before the door, in the centre of which stood the gig of a belated farmer, who was refreshing himself within. The light fell upon the white rail of the village green, and shed a sort of dreary gloom—what people call darkness visible—on the Green itself, as far as the lime-trees, which rose up black at the farther side. Opposite Stanfield's house, at the farther extremity of the Green, there was a flare of faint candlelight blowing about in the night air, which came from the little shop at

the corner—a struggling little shop, compelled by poverty to keep open late, and to deny itself gas. All this Agnes remarked, without knowing why, as Stanfield hurried her along. She made no resistance to his will, but at the same time it was only a passive submission she yielded, as he drew her along supported on his arm towards his own house. She did not even understand what his fears were, when he led, or, indeed, seemed to sweep her along by the invisible influence of his great excitement, into the house which had been her home for all the happier part of her life. But Agnes was herself under the influence of emotion so strong, that nobody would have suspected or believed in the stupor which enveloped all her faculties, and prevented her from understanding why she had been brought there. It seemed that Mrs. Stanfield had been expecting them. She was sitting by the fire, which was almost out, with a thick muslin nightcap on her head, and a short, white bed-gown replacing her dress. It appeared to Stanfield that this costume was intended as an insult to his daughter, but Agnes did not even observe it. She had not come here on her own account, but on her father's, with a certain vague trust that he knew what he was doing, and did not mean to waste time. As for Mrs. Stanfield, she got up

in her short, full skirts, and made Agnes a kind of defiant curtsey. She was redder than usual, and her fiery eyes blazed with an excitement that was partly fictitious; but besides this, there was no mistaking the triumph in her looks.

"I ain't used to it, master, and I'm one as always speaks my mind," she said. "She's been and paid me two visits to-day, her as is too grand to ask her father's wife inside her door. But there never was pride yet but was humbled, and so she'll find—so she'll find," said Mrs. Stanfield. She was too much roused to await the examination which was coming. "She'll find it out," said the excited woman—"them as was too fine to have aught to do with me or mine. I'll thank you, master, to take her off home, for I'm a-going to bed."

"Sally," said Stanfield, who was trembling with a certain rage and impatience, which nobody had ever seen in him before, and yet who was intent on subduing himself, that he might get all the information possible, "I don't ask you to have any sort of feeling for her or me, for you don't understand; but I ask you for your own sake, and that's a strong reason. I'll pass over all that's come and gone, if you'll say straight out what is in your head about Walter; if you know anything—and I can't think but what you

know; if there's any plot against him. His mother is here; I have brought her to ask you with her own lips. You are a mother yourself—in a kind of way. Listen to me," said Stanfield, laying his hand heavily on her shoulders, in the height of his excitement, "we are none of us all bad or all good. God made you as well as her. Tell her what you know about her boy."

The pressure of his hand on her shoulder made her turn her head in spite of herself. Agnes was standing by the table, very pale, and with her eyes enlarged to twice their usual size; and Stanfield stood by his wife's side, holding her by the shoulder with a suppressed passion, such as she had never seen before. She was so far frightened that she lost her composure and her sense of triumph for the moment, and felt herself in the grasp of an energy greater than her own; and in her state of excitement it was as easy to cry as to laugh, and to scream out loud and cry "murder," as either. Fortunately, impulse led her to do the first.

"I don't know why I should be spoke to so," she said, sinking into a whimper. "Take off your hand off of my shoulder, master, you're a-hurting of me. Am I one as goes about finding out what's happened to other people's children? I daresay as he's fallen into the pond,"

said Mrs. Stanfield. The blacksmith had removed the salutary pressure, and her courage rose on the moment. "He's fallen into the pond," she said, "and nothing particular either. My Tom didn't have no better luck when he was a bit of a lad. She's been and scorned my boy," cried Mrs. Stanfield, raising her voice, "and now she's the one to come and ask questions of me. If I speak, it'll be the worse for her. Master, if you'll take my advice you'll take her away. Let her go home and mind her own business, and look after her precious boy. I should just like to know what's that to me."

Agnes held out her hands to her father with a suppressed cry. "We are losing time," she said; "I think as she does, some accident has happened. Oh! come away, and do not let us lose any more time."

For the first time in his life the blacksmith did not answer his daughter's appeal. He kept his eyes fixed on his wife, out of whose face there came a certain gleam of triumph. "Ay, I'll give you my word it's that," she said; "you're in the right, Agnes—don't you lose no time. Maybe he's been took out, and they're a-bringing of him round; maybe—master, if I was you I'd send out Martha to get the drags—she ain't a-bed. I'd go myself and welcome, but, not

thinking of nothing, I've been and took off my gown——"

Stanfield grasped her again by her plump shoulder, with an excess of rage at her insolence which it was beyond his power to restrain. "Agnes, compose yourself; there is no accident. Tell her what it is," he cried, hoarsely. It was not a woman he had in his hands, but a pernicious creature taking pleasure in his daughter's pain. He seized her by her overgrown shoulders, and shook her without knowing it, exasperated and driven to the end of his patience. "You know what it is, and where her boy is—tell her!" cried the blacksmith. It was, perhaps, the first time in his life that he had encountered in a vital struggle a force inaccessible to reason, inaccessible to moral influence, and which had to be met and overawed by force like itself.

"Father," said Agnes, "let her go; she cannot know anything. Never mind if she has no sympathy. Oh, come, come—we are losing time."

The blacksmith loosed his hands with a look of despair. He came to his daughter, and took hers in his grasp with a tenderness beyond words. "My darling, have patience, have patience," he said; "what she says is a lie—nothing but treachery has happened to Walter;

the pond's all a cursed delusion to turn you off the right track; I'll not touch her, but I'll have the truth. Speak as long as you have the time," he said, suddenly turning round. "I'm slow, but I'm not blind; I know what's been going on in this house; speak, and I'll pass it over. Do you hear what I am saying?" said the blacksmith, involuntarily making a step towards her. Again he said to himself she was not a woman, but some kind of fleshly devil, as she sat shrunk up in her chair glaring at him with her red eyes; and in that thought excused himself for the impulse he felt to seize her in his strong hands, and tear the secret out of her flesh. He was a good Christian, tender and kind by nature, but he faced his wife's irrational and obstinate wickedness with an impulse which felt like murder; and as for her, she crouched back further and further with a fear which came by instinct, but at the same time a confidence which was the result of experience. She was incapable of comprehending him, but yet she knew, in her miserable way, the nature which was so much above her, and felt sure that no amount of exasperation would urge him to do her any harm.

"Though you should murder me, as you're a-going to do," she cried, in her security, "I'll

not say a word. Let Madame Trevelyan, as is such a fine lady, go and find it out. As for your threats, I scorns 'em, William Stanfield. I'm your lawful wife, and what's yours is mine. Go and get 'em all roused up and drag the pond, and you'll find the boy. Master, if you take hold of me like that I'll cry out. Murder! murder! Martha, he's a-going to kill me! Oh! good Lord, he's a-going to kill me! But not if I was to be hacked to pieces—not if you was to tear me in little bits—I won't, I won't say a word."

It was Agnes alone who retained her calm in this crisis; it was she who drew her father's hand from his wife's shoulder, and took him apart. The excitement which overwhelmed Stanfield had but just succeeded in awakening her in her impatience and eager anxiety to get away. As she woke up, it seemed to her that her father was right, and that there must be some cause for the determined defiance and resistance of his wife. She put herself between them, trembling as she was, and fixed her eyes on Mrs. Stanfield's face. "My father means you no harm," she said; "you know he means you no harm. I don't want to have you threatened on my account; but you once had little children yourself—boys like mine. Tell me, for God's sake, if you know

anything. Suppose your child had been taken from you without warning, without preparation. Oh! have pity, have pity! and tell me if you know where is my boy."

Mrs. Stanfield roused herself at this appeal. "I told you always as pride would have a fall," she said. "It's you to come and ask me for your boy—you as never asked me to go inside of your door when all was well. What have I got to do with your boy? My Tom's gone off to sea—not to be a burden to nobody. Them as grudged him a bit of dinner, and them as was too high to speak to him when they met him, they've got their will. I wouldn't have a son o' mine stay here to be put upon, that's all as I know. I'll tell you o' my boy, but I ain't got nothing to tell you of yours. If it's my advice as you want, Agnes Stanfield," she continued, with a flash of triumph out of her fiery eyes, "my opinion is to drag the pond, and not to lose no time. If you'd not druv' my Tom back to sea, he'd have been a help—that's all as I've got to say; he'd have been a great help, if you hadn't drove him away—and don't bear no malice; but them as is scorned ain't always them as is harmless," she said, forgetting her *rôle* for the moment, and blazing out in fresh triumph. "The like of us ain't to be cast off

and taken up as folks likes. He's made up his mind at last, and he's gone off, and you can find him if you can !" said Mrs. Stanfield. She had forgotten, in the sense of victory, that a minute before she had denied all knowledge of anything but her own son's departure. Now she faced her husband and step-daughter with that sense of being able to insult them without fear of reprisals, which in its way is the testimony of the base to the noble. "Go after *him* if you like, and find him if you can !" she said, in her exultation ; "if it was me, I would drag the pond, and see what's to be found there."

Mrs. Trevelyan clasped her hands tightly together, to support herself, as she stood in an agony of mingled disdain and supplication before this woman, who had it in her power to relieve her curiosity, and would not. This mention of the pond, so often repeated, sent a shiver through her, notwithstanding that her reason told her that Mrs. Stanfield made use of this horrible supposition as a snare to lead her off the true track. She stood for a moment irresolute, not knowing what to do ; but recognising, what Stanfield did not recognise, the impossibility of trusting to anything that her stepmother might say. The blacksmith was not of the same opinion. It was so hard for him, notwithstanding all his expe-

rience, to believe in an utterly perverse will. He could not help thinking that it was merely because he had not found the right chord as yet that the heart had not opened and given forth the truth.

"Sally," he said, coming forward again, "I don't want to be hard on you; I've been as good to your children as they would let me be. Have pity upon *my* child! Don't urge me to recollect all your boys have done, and all you've done yourself. I will forget everything that has ever happened if you will tell me where Walter Trevelyan is."

The crimson, which was suffused over all her face, flashed into purple on Mrs. Stanfield's cheeks; her eyes stood out, glistening, out of their sockets; her very arms, which were uncovered, reddened over when these words reached her ears.

"Your child, and my boys, and Walter Trevelyan!" she cried. "I'd just like you to tell me why he's Walter Trevelyan? Because she went and married that poor bit of a lad, to his ruin, to make herself a lady. That wasn't my way. I tell you she thinks herself a fine lady and an honest woman, but she ain't done for him what I'd have done for him. Walter Trevelyan, I tell you, lies in the pond, and I'm glad of it!

Him to be Sir Roger's heir!—a poor little whipper-snapper of a blacksmith's grandson! As if my boys weren't as good Trevelyans as he, and better, and born afore him!" she cried out, in her excitement. The moment after she paused and sank down into her chair, and looked with a certain fright at her hearers. They looked at each other when they heard these words—Agnes with a wondering inquiring look, but Stanfield with a bitter and burning flush, almost as purple as his wife's. He had started a little, but that was almost imperceptible; perhaps the sudden discovery, which came like a flash of light, had been so long dawning and rendering itself apparent, that the final revelation did not strike him so violently as he thought it did. He staggered slightly when this last blow was dealt him, and then went up to his daughter and drew her arm within his, to take her away.

"That is enough," he said; "my darling! this is no place for you. I've suspected a deal of things, but I don't know if I ever suspected just as clear as she has spoken. Neither you nor me has anything more to do here!" This he said sadly enough, as he had been in the habit of speaking for a long time. Not only the joy but the honour had gone out of his life, and he had long suspected it. But now the blow

struck him in spite of himself. He said "Good-bye to this house and all that is in it!" as he led his daughter out at the door; he did not even look again at the panic-stricken creature who was trembling in her chair. As for Agnes, she was startled; but she was not sufficiently free in her thoughts to ask what it meant. "As good Trevelyans as he" kept ringing in her ears, but she did not feel that she had energy for anything more than a bewildered inquiry. Only she said it once more under her breath as they went out into the sharp night air, which again roused Agnes to herself. "As good Trevelyans as he," she said, aloud; "is it only a piece of folly, or what does it mean?"

"It is true," said the blacksmith, with a strange thrill in his voice. "It is all clear to me; the cause is lost, and Sir Roger will have the boy at all risks. He has sent some one to steal him away——"

"But Tom?" Agnes said, wondering; and then it all rushed upon her like a revelation. Nobody could be a better messenger than Tom, who was as good a Trevelyan as little Walter, and who was Walter's uncle, as he had dared to say, though not through her, as she had supposed him to mean. When the truth flashed upon her, Agnes's first thought, even in the midst of her trouble, was of

her father, thus enlightened and dishonoured. She put her hands together on his arm, and clasped it tight, with one of those bitter caresses which people give each other when both are in mortal pain; and then she quickened her pace without knowing it, hurrying on she could not tell where, into the darkness and the night, where Tom, whom she had repulsed and repelled, and yet who was doubly connected with her, had carried away her boy.

CHAPTER XIII.

The Search.

IT would be pain to follow every detail of the fruitless search for Walter which the father and daughter made. The first step of all, after the first panic which led Agnes, even against her convictions and reason, to have the village, and the pond, and every dangerous spot in the neighbourhood searched and investigated, was to advertise Mr. Charlton of what had happened. Jack came down instantly full of sympathy, but it was with a kind of horror which she could not explain, and which she even knew to be unjust, that Mrs. Trevelyan looked at him. Somehow his unanswered letter, which was still lying about somewhere at the mercy of anyone who chose to read it, was identified in her mind with her boy's disappearance. No doubt the idea was foolish, because, whatever her occupations had been, it would not have occurred to her on that peaceful

afternoon, when everything was precisely as usual, to put her boy under *surveillance;* and yet, perhaps, the sentiment was natural enough. But it was Jack who conducted the search, showing in it a devotion and disregard of fatigue which won Stanfield's heart entirely, though it did not move his daughter. Before Jack was appealed to they had traced Walter and his companion to Slough, to the gardens, from which they had been seen to emerge by a side gate. Some one had even remarked that the child was eager to return, and urging his companion on; while Tom, for his part, limped behind, as if he had lamed himself. There the evidence paused for a long time, and no further link could be found. It was discovered, however, that the next day Tom sailed from Gravesend in a ship bound for China, in which he had been engaged for some time, and it was proved, beyond the possibility of doubt, that he had joined his ship alone. That he should have smuggled Walter on board the vessel in some clandestine way, was no doubt possible; but there was no time for such an operation, and he had not been seen in the child's company. The opinion of the detective, who was Jack Charlton's guide and inspiring influence, was that the young gentleman had been left somewhere on the way. When the inquiry had

reached this point, the cabman was discovered who had taken up a man limping, who said he had sprained his ankle, and a boy, of Walter's age and appearance, near one of the side gates of the Slough gardens, on the day of the disappearance. It even seemed to have been the child who urged his lame companion to take the cab. The driver testified that it was nearly dark, and that the man gave him his orders in an undertone to drive on to town, if his horse was fit for it. It was a good ten miles, but the horse was fresh and the fare a good one. No doubt the darkness and the rapid pace perplexed poor little Walter, and kept him from perceiving the change of route. The cabman, who suspected nothing, remembered to have heard, as he said, "some words" between his fare and the little boy, but that was nothing extraordinary; and by the time they reached their destination the child was asleep, and was lifted out and carried, still sleeping, to the little public-house to which Tom had requested to be driven. By this time his ankle was a great deal better, and he paid liberally the cabman's fare; "which was all as I had to think of," he said, naturally, yet with a vague sense of apology. When the trace was thus rediscovered, the search went on rapidly and hopefully for a time. The tavern-keeper remem-

bered perfectly the sudden arrival of a man who limped slightly, with a little boy, who was fast asleep. Tom was a jovial companion, and made a good impression upon his host. He even explained that the little shaver was going to sea, and was a bit of a molly-coddle, and wanted to go back to his mother; but that he, Tom, wasn't one as stood that sort of nonsense. Finally, it appeared that Tom had determined, apparently on the suggestion of the landlord, to take advantage of the child's sleep, and the night train to Gravesend.

"I said as I thought it was best to get it over at once," the landlord said, who was like the cabman, slightly apologetic, and yet a little defiant, in case any one should say it was his fault. And then there intervened another cab, and the great London Bridge station, with a late train, no doubt, to Gravesend, but many other trains to many other places. And then it was proved that Tom did not arrive at Gravesend until the afternoon of the next day, and was alone when he arrived. Where did he go in the meantime? Had he trusted some of his messmates to smuggle Walter on board, or had he never been taken on board at all, but left somewhere on the road? A man, with a little boy asleep, at a late hour at the London Bridge

station, among travellers returning from all the ends of the world, and travellers setting out—and Crystal Palace trains, and Greenwich trains, and all the flux and reflux of the immense population—how was any eye, even that of a detective, to identify Tom and Walter among the mass? Children asleep were not so rare among the night travellers. Here all the evidence, all the investigation broke down. To be sure, Tom turned up again late next day alone, joining his ship at Gravesend; but between the time when he disappeared into the London Bridge station with Walter, to that in which he reappeared alone at the Gravesend pier, no trace whatever was to be found. They were obliged to leave it after weeks of bootless labour; the child had been traced to the railway, which led everywhere—which even led in a roundabout and troublesome way to Windholm. For anything that could be said to the contrary, Tom, with a sailor's ignorance of detail, might have put Walter in a carriage with the intention of sending him back to his mother; but all that passed during that night was lost in the darkness which gave no sign.

It was the same night which Agnes had spent in vain searches through the village and in the neighbourhood—in frightful waiting for the day-

light, in agonized and incoherent prayers. Her heart seemed to swell in her breast when she heard of her sleeping boy carried from one conveyance to another in the weariness and helplessness of his childhood. It seemed almost impossible that such poor passive properties of nature as time and space should be able to baffle love and confuse humanity like this. And that was all; the mother yearning and helpless in her ignorance, ready to spend her very life for him if she could have done so; the poor little fellow equally helpless, saved from pain only by unconsciousness; and between them only those few miles of space and that world of darkness; nothing but the distance and the night—and yet they were enough to vanquish the utmost efforts of love at its intensest strain. Such was the thought that went through the mind of Agnes in her despair as she heard all the evidence, and saw how it was that she had been deprived of her boy.

This extraordinary and almost incredible incident disturbed in a wonderful way the population of Windholm. There was scarcely a man in the place, when it was first known, who did not make furtive researches on his own account, with a natural English doubt of any villainous agency, and trust in the power of

accident. The village, which had not always loved Agnes, began to take a kind of charge of her, with that universal sympathy which sometimes, in a case of well-known hardship or suffering, extends over a whole community, not profound, but yet vivid. Perhaps, on the whole, her neighbours were disappointed that she did not fall ill of it; for, to be sure, it was not to them to understand that of all times in the world this time of terrible uncertainty, in which there was always a kind of desperate hope that at any moment Walter might return, was the last to fall ill in, even had she had occasion; and she was strong, and had no occasion, though the people round her could see her wearing into angles, and watch the lines of pain and thought which give age to a face, appearing day by day.

Agnes did not fall sick, but Madelon did, who had so much less to do with it, and whose heart was so lightly engaged in comparison, and was ill for some weeks, and was nursed by Mrs. Trevelyan with a certain mixture of envy and contempt. And then there was still another matter which remained for the Windholm world to discuss. After that night in which she had made the extraordinary statement we have recorded, the blacksmith's wife had been left to dwell alone. Stanfield never returned again to the house he

had lived in all his life. Sometimes he was seen in the evenings, when he left off work, to turn his steps by habit to the outer stair, but he turned back invariably. Without saying a word to any one he went down to the house on the Green, and occupied a little room under his daughter's roof. Nobody could tell what was the occasion of this strange step. A vague report first, and then the more distinct certainty, that Tom Smith had something to do with the carrying off of Walter, threw a very vague and partial light upon it; but even then nobody could understand why he could not send the woman away—the woman who had never been a fit wife for Stanfield. He never explained himself in the least to any of the sympathizers who surrounded him, and he bore as he best could the frank allusions to the change he had made, with which the good villagers, meaning no offence, addressed him. Even Jack Charlton, who began to understand him a little, and to whom the matter had been partly explained, could not make out why the unworthy woman should not be sent away and provided for, somewhere else than in the house which her very presence desecrated. Stanfield might have responded like Sir Launcelot, when that flower of chivalry was prayed to use a little discourtesy—

"That goes against me; what I can I will." But the blacksmith was behind in the literature of the day, and knew nothing about Sir Launcelot. He said only that it was best for Agnes not to be left alone, and gave up to his wretched wife the possession of the house.

There Mrs. Stanfield lived, at first in a vociferous, and then in a sullen triumph; and then overwhelmed by the terrible privilege of having her will, went partially mad, as the neighbours thought, and raged about the house, Martha said, like an evil spirit. Martha was the next to leave her, which she did a day or two after the disappearance of the blacksmith, and then the scenes became many and violent which took place in the house. Mrs. Stanfield hired a young girl to be her servant, and held a furious carnival of cleaning, and cooking, and raging for a day or two; and then the unhappy little maid ran away, weeping and disfigured, and told the astonished neighbours how she had been cursed and stormed at, and finally beaten. This little episode was repeated so often that the blacksmith's wife began to exhaust the poor and defenceless girls of the village. When Mrs. Stanfield had come to an end of her energies in that way, she would open the window which looked out on the court and abuse her husband from that convenient tribune;

and even when the window was closed the curious and excited neighbours could hear her going about like a wild beast, as they said, moaning and crying. This was her own ideal of conduct under the unprecedented and unlooked-for circumstances of having got her own way.

All this took place while Agnes lived day after day in a kind of agony, feeling every morning that she could not bear to see another, and yet holding on with a desperation which seemed to her to proceed from something exterior to herself. She lived without knowing how she lived—with that same sense of being out of the body which she had been conscious of during Roger's long illness, when fatigue and excitement had brought her to the end of her powers, and life and all its functions seemed to go on independent of her. All day long she was following Walter through every kind of painful scene, in which she could not get to him to shield him. Her idea was one which nobody else entertained—that he had actually gone in the ship with Tom; and to please her, letters had been sent to the agents at Singapore to make the closest examination when it should arrive. And yet, notwithstanding this notion, she had another idea, which was her great strength—that her boy might suddenly escape and find his way to her, any hour and any day.

When she lay awake at night, she seemed to hear and even to feel the rush of the dark water against the side of the ship, the glide and bound of the vessel, as it made its way in silence over the silent seas. And yet she could not imagine how Walter should have gone with the sailor, and how he did not run away from him and tell his story to the first person he met with, and get home. For Mrs. Trevelyan was unaware, or at least did not realise, how easy it is to stop the complaints of a child of ten years old, and even to extinguish its scruples, and content it with a new life. She made a visit to Beatrice Trevelyan with some faint hope of being able to move her, and at least to learn something; but Miss Trevelyan received her with an air of innocent astonishment and pain which silenced Agnes.

"Pardon!" Beatrice had said. "It is for us to say that the child has not been sufficiently taken care of. Such a thing could not have happened had he been in our hands." She returned home from this fruitless errand more convinced than ever that it was the Trevelyans who had stolen her child from her, but feeling herself helpless and impotent, and in despair.

As for Jack Charlton, he had himself gone to Cornwall, and availed himself of his knowledge

of the country to ascertain everything that had passed at Trevelyan since Walter's disappearance; but nothing was to be learned there. "They cannot keep him always in hiding," Jack said, when he came back. "It cannot last long; they must produce him sooner or later. It is hard to say it, but you are very brave; and if you can but have patience, dear Mrs. Trevelyan——"

Agnes heard it, and smiled as people smile when they are dying. Sooner or later!—when she did not know how to contain herself and bear her burden from one day to another. But then there are some things which it is useless to say.

CHAPTER XIV.

The Clue.

THINGS were going on in this way, and the summer had come with that brightness which is always so painful to a heart in pain, when one day Jack Charlton arrived suddenly at Windholm. Agnes was sitting with her little girls beside her, who must be a great comfort to her, as everybody said. And so they were a great comfort, and yet an additional pang, reminding her in every word they spoke, and every movement they made, continually of the other who was absent—the firstborn, who was so much older than they, and understood her looks and knew what she meant. They were playing at her feet as she sat reading in the soft May afternoon. A few months before she would have been at work with her eyes and ears open to her children; but it was hard to work under her present circumstances, when thinking was nothing less than

misery. She was amusing herself and reading a novel, as a spectator would have said; which meant that she was making a forlorn attempt to abstract her mind a little from the thoughts which were so fruitless, and which made her incapable of her ordinary duties. She kept holding by that frail thread of interest in other people's concerns which the book gave her, as to something which kept her from falling over a precipice into the terrible depths of her own anxiety. Perhaps it does not require high art to fill such a function as this, but yet it is an office which might console a writer of fiction for a few sneers. She kept reading it, not for the sake of the book, but for her own sake, to keep herself at least at the book's length from herself; and this was how she was occupied when Mr. Charlton came in hastily upon her. The sight of him brought a thrill to her heart and an eager glance to her eyes; not for his sake, for all that momentary sentiment had disappeared under the touch of this hard reality; but because he bore in his face the look of one who has something to tell. He was himself so eager that he almost stepped over little Agnes in his haste. Perhaps he had not forgotten the awaking of his heart as Agnes had done; but still he was altogether absorbed in what he had to say.

"It is nothing," he said, hurriedly—"at least, it is not much—it is nothing certain; and yet I think it may be the clue. My dear Mrs. Trevelyan, I do not want to excite your hopes. It may be nothing. Don't give too much weight to what I am going to say——"

"No, no, no," said Agnes, overwhelmed by this exordium; "only say it; let me know what it is——"

"It may turn out to be nothing," said Jack again; "but I have found out that one of our fellows lent his yacht to Sir Roger Trevelyan —just two months ago, at the very time. The boat was lying at Southampton with crew and everything ready. He was going to take a cruise—Heaven knows where he was going! I suppose Stanhope was in with him for some turf business. Stop a moment, that is not all. The yacht sailed, he tells me, but the old boy was not in it. Sir Roger is in town at this moment, though she's still cruising about somewhere. I can't say it's anything," said Jack, growing excited. "He's an old scamp, and somebody else may be in it; but it's always a chance. I thought it best to come down and tell you before going off to Southampton. It is always a chance, and we must follow it up."

Agnes gave a little cry without being aware of it.

"I knew my boy was at sea," she said. "Oh, Mr. Charlton—go, go this moment; do not lose any more time. I knew—I was sure he was at sea."

"Yes," said Jack, "I am going;" and then he stopped, perhaps with a feeling that even at such a moment the woman for whom he was taking so much pains might have thanked him for his devotion. If such a feeling existed, it exhaled in a faint sigh and troubled nobody. "I am going," said Jack, with a certain gleam of humour, which Mrs. Trevelyan was far too much preoccupied to observe; "but I can't go until the train goes, and I want to warn you——"

"Ah! those terrible trains," said Agnes, almost unconscious that he was speaking. "I suppose they are the quickest, in the end; but it seems as if one had always to wait for them, and lose the precious hours. Mr. Charlton, don't be angry with me—he has been two months away——"

"Angry!" said Jack—he would have liked to have taken her hand, which had grown so thin, into his, and even to kiss it, if there had been an appearance of any room for him in her thoughts; but he was clear-sighted enough to see that there was not a thought of him in Agnes's mind, and

that possibly she would not have noticed his salute, had he ventured to give it. "But you must not build too much on this chance," he said, after a moment's pause. "I will go to Southampton; but the yacht is not at Southampton, but at sea—nobody knows where she is. All I can ascertain is perhaps the exact day she sailed, and if anybody remembers anything about it. Most likely he was put on board at night, if he is there; and it is two months ago. I will do all I can; but remember, it is only a chance. There may be no one there who knows anything about it, though I will do my best."

Perhaps it was this iteration which made Agnes raise her eyes. "I know you will do your best," she said, holding out her hand to him; "I know you have done everything that the kindest friend could do. If I can't thank you, Mr. Charlton, it is not my fault; I will thank you—after——"

As for Jack, he could not kiss the hand that was put into his with a sentiment so different from that which he felt within himself. It was Walter's mother, grateful and trusting in him for her child's sake, and not Agnes Trevelyan yielding to the mysterious attraction which draws two minds together, who placed thus her hand in his. He clasped it with a kind of despite and bitter-

ness, notwithstanding his devotion. It was not for him but for Walter; and he knew she was grudging every moment that he spent beside her, and desiring only to speed him on his way.

It was just then that the postman came to the door, bringing a letter addressed to Agnes in a hand which she did not know, and bearing a postmark equally unrecognisable. She looked at it indifferently, for the news she had just received had turned all her thoughts in one direction, and for the moment satisfied her mind. Jack, who was always good to children, took upon his knees the little Bee who had crawled to his feet, to leave her mother at liberty to read her letter. Agnes opened it without much interest, though only a few hours ago the receipt of any letter would have made her heart beat wildly. But when she had looked at it she gave a sudden cry, and sprang from her chair to the window to devour what was in it. As for Mr. Charlton, he did not know what had happened, but he put down the child from his knees and picked up the envelope which Mrs. Trevelyan had thrown on the ground, and looked at it carefully. The postmark was Thurso, and it was directed in an unknown handwriting; but his investigations were quickly interrupted by Agnes,

who came back to him with her countenance radiant and her eyes full of tears. "Mr. Charlton, he is safe, he is safe!" she cried, with sobs that checked her utterance "Oh, my boy—my darling boy! he is all safe! Oh! thank you, Mr. Charlton—thank you, thank you! He is in the yacht—he is all safe—and it is all through you——"

This Agnes said without knowing what she was saying. She was so overwhelmed with the sudden joy, that she was incapable of thought. She threw herself into her chair again and took up little Bee, and held the astonished child against her breast, to be a kind of cover for the storm of emotion which came upon her unrestrained, now that all was over, as she thought. She had not cried much through all this dreary interval—she had been frozen and stupefied in the depth of her misery. Now it was spring that had come and loosed all the fountains. She held little Bee against her breast, and sobbed upon her baby's little shoulder, as she never could have sobbed for any sorrow. And the little one, who was frightened at first, put up her little hands to her mother's face and drew it round towards her, and searched its expression with her serious infantine eyes, which were a reproduction of Agnes's own. When little Bee read by instinct that it

was not pain that caused those irrepressible sobs, she took her little part womanfully, and laughed the sweet laugh of her age, and clapped her baby hands together. Bee did not know why she was laughing any more than her mother could have explained why she sobbed. And all this scene was enacted before Jack Charlton without any explanation, while he sat looking on with an exquisite envy and despite, like a man outside a magic ring where all the joy and beauty of the world were gathered. For little Agnes, too, had climbed up to share the commotion, whatever it was, and the three clustered together in one group, like one being, belonging to each other, sharing, without even understanding them, each other's emotions. Jack Charlton sat still, and looked on and said nothing. As for him, he belonged to nobody; and the clinging arms of these little children seemed to shut out even his sympathy, although it was he who had devoted so much pains and so many efforts to set the mother's heart at rest.

"Forgive me," said Agnes, at last; "I am very foolish, but I could not help it; to see his handwriting again, and his own very words—oh, forgive me! I have suffered so much; I don't think I knew how miserable I was till now. Read it, Mr. Charlton. And, Agnes, run and tell

Madelon to go for your grandpapa. No, don't tell her anything," said Agnes, brightening and smiling through her tears, without recollecting that the child knew nothing to tell; "don't tell her anything to say to him—only that she is to go instantly and tell grandpapa to come—make haste, make haste! Oh, Bee, my little Bee, we shall have our boy again," the happy mother said, dancing her baby on her knee. It was not the same Agnes that had been reading that poor novel by way of deadening a little the anguish of her thoughts. She was pale and worn still, but she was radiant with content and gladness. And this was the cause; but Jack Charlton's countenance fell a little as he read—

"My dear Mamma,—I am quite well. I have wanted to write to you a great many times, but they would not let me; the reason they let me write just now is, that I have given my word not to tell you the name of the yacht. It was not my fault that I came, and I hope you are not angry. They carried me on board when it was dark, and I was half asleep and thought I was coming home; and then I was dreadfully sick and ill. I am quite well now, and they say I am growing a famous sailor. Dear mamma, I hope you are not angry. I will come home as

soon as ever I can—as soon as the yacht comes in again; but I must not tell you its name, because I have given my word. If I were quite sure you were not angry and did not want me, it would be very jolly here. I like being at sea; but Tom told me lies, and I will never have anything to do with him any more. Dear mamma, give my love to little Bee, and Agnes, and grandpapa, and to Madelon, and all the servants; and as soon as ever I can I shall come home.

"Your affectionate Son,

"WALTER TREVELYAN."

When Jack Charlton had read this letter he regarded with a little consternation the joyous mother, who was still dancing little Bee on her lap, and whose pale face was shining with a light of happiness that it seemed cruel to disturb. Though he did all he could, after the first rapid glance, to conceal his amazement, Agnes's eye was quick and caught his expression. She paused, and involuntarily her air grew more subdued. "You don't think it is an imposition, Mr. Charlton? Oh, no; I know Walter's hand; and besides, it is just how he would write. It is he himself. It could be nobody but he."

"I do not think it is an imposition," said Jack. "I think only that, after all, it does not give you much information." This he said with great hesitation, for it seemed cruel to do anything to lessen the content in her face.

"He says he is quite well," said Agnes quickly, and then she, too, made a pause, and set down her baby on the floor. "To be sure, it is true there is not the yacht's name; but then *you* know the yacht's name, Mr. Charlton. And he is to come back as soon as it gets to land. Ah!"——said Agnes, with a faint cry. While she was speaking, the vagueness of the letter which had made her so glad came over her; the light paled out of her eyes a little, and her face lost the expansion which had smoothed out all its incipient lines. It was not that her companion undeceived her, but that she began to undeceive herself. She took up the letter again and read it over slowly; and then a long sigh came from her breast, and bitter tears filled her eyes—not the tears which had fallen a few minutes since, like a sunshiny shower, but tears burning and bitter, which did not fall. She read it over slowly line by line, with a pitiful attempt to recover her first feeling. Walter was at sea, no one could tell where. He was under strict watch and guard, as was evident; he was ex-

posed to all the nameless dangers of a voyage. She raised her eyes to Jack Charlton's face after that, with so strange a revulsion of feeling, that it brought a stealthy tear to the corner of his eye. "At least he is well, and nothing has happened to him," she said, and then she put up her letter with a kind of despair.

Jack could not bear this change in the eyes which, through all their changes, were getting more and more dear to him; he took to walking about the room, as some men do to hide their emotion. "I will bring him back to you, if it lies within a man's power," he said, with a slightly broken voice; and then, for he was not given to large offers of service, he took refuge from his momentary *attendrissement* in the letter, or rather in the envelope and postmark. Thurso, the end of the world, the *Ultima Thule*. Jack tried to lead Mrs. Trevelyan back to the practical details; he tried to consult her as to what he should do—whether he should go there and find out whether the little prisoner had been landed, and taken to some hiding-place on shore. But it was unlikely that when they had him safe at sea they would risk the danger of a long journey through the country, where Walter might escape, if he wished

to escape, or meet somebody who knew him, or make his story known somehow. Agnes, however, was no good to him in the way of counsel that day. She let him talk, and made little answer. Her practical sense seemed to have left her under the excitement and the revulsion. She sat still, with her child playing at her feet, with a look of weariness and hopelessness, that went to the heart of her companion. She had not the heart even to take up her baby, and take a little consolation from its soft caresses. The joy of the moment, overwhelming as it was, had cost Agnes dear. She was not able now even to take comfort from the assurance that Walter lived and was well, and that they were now on his track.

Hope deferred maketh the heart sick. Mrs. Trevelyan would have given everything she had in the world for that certainty a few hours ago; but from her sudden causeless seizure of security and gladness, she fell now into the opposite extremity. She was still at this point of profound discouragement and despondency, when Stanfield came in hastily, in answer to her summons. When he heard the news, the blacksmith's face lightened with hope and confidence. "God be thanked, he's living and well," Stanfield said, in the fulness of his heart. And when she heard

her own words thus cheerfully echoed, Agnes's strength returned to her in a modified degree. After this they began to consult with the trusty counsellor and friend who was ready to spend his time and his strength for them. As for Jack, he discussed it all as a matter of business, as if to employ himself in the trade of a detective was his natural occupation. He had ceased to think of going to Southampton now that this news had come. It occurred to him even—instead of going to the north, to search into the movements of the yacht there, as had been his first intention—to go to Cornwall, and engage in his service somebody at each of the little ports which were near Trevelyan, to let him know if it should arrive there. When he went away at last, Agnes had regained her self-command and composure, and began again to take hope and comfort out of her letter. But in her calmness as in her excitement, Jack Charlton could not but see that her great anxiety was to expedite his departure, and send him as soon as possible on his way. She had no response to make to the lingering look he cast at her when he left the house. She was not thinking of him, though he was doing everything to serve her—she was thinking of her boy, who had become quite content to be away from his

mother. No doubt it was natural for Agnes, and the sentiment most to be looked for in her position; but still, at the same time, it must be allowed that it was a little hard upon Jack.

CHAPTER XV.

A Desecrated Home.

AS the days went on, however, Mrs. Trevelyan found greater and greater comfort in Walter's little letter. She knew it by heart, and yet she read it over, convincing herself ever anew by the sight of the paper, and his handwriting, and the blots of his childish penmanship, of its reality. There was something more consolatory than any eloquence, to the eyes of Walter's mother, in the pencilled lines which had been ruled to keep him straight, and in the blots which had distressed the little writer, and which he had mopped up so carefully with his blotting-paper. The boy's signature was in them, much more distinctly than in the somewhat sprawling "Walter Trevelyan" at the bottom of the page. After a while, Agnes took courage to tell her sympathetic neighbours that she had news of her boy; and Windholm, though it was not more good-

natured than other villages, felt a certain thrill of content at the intelligence. Even the boys on the Common were glad to hear that "the little baronet" had been heard of, and that his mother expected him back again. But, to tell the truth, Agnes did not like to interrogate herself too much as to her expectations. There was as yet no word from Jack, and there was little that was encouraging as to his return in the child's letter, which showed him under strict control and authority, and even docile under it; for there was nothing in what Walter said to lead his mother to believe that he would run away if he had the chance, or that he would appeal to anybody's protection, or rebel against the power into whose hands he had fallen. "If I knew you were not angry and did not want me, it would be very jolly here." These words went to her heart, and brought with them a sense of distance—a sense of hopelessness —which was very hard to bear; but she preferred, as much as she could, to avoid that part of the subject which brought only pain to her thoughts.

On the other hand, it was no longer a vague and mysterious darkness, like that of death itself, into which her boy had disappeared. The unknown region, however vague it may be, from which letters can still come, with lines ruled and natural blots, and a postmark, does not seem a

region in which any one can be lost beyond recall. Mrs. Trevelyan was still very anxious, and had enough ado many times to keep up her courage in her suspense; but yet that suspense had changed its character. She was but waiting now for news that, if it did not come to-day, might come to-morrow; she was not standing before a blank darkness which even imagination could not penetrate. Imagination could figure now but too easily Walter's position and circumstances. When she heard the wind blow of nights in the lime-trees, Agnes felt her peaceable house sway to and fro, and heard the rushing waves in her ears, and the blackness of the night. So far as that went, fancy was only too serviceable. And then, on the other hand, she could see her boy indulged and petted by the sailors, and made a little prince of (as was natural, in Mrs. Trevelyan's opinion), and getting more and more contented with his position. Sometimes it occurred to her to consider what might be the effect upon Walter's mind of his grandfather's stately house at Trevelyan, and all its advantages. He would not have chosen to leave his mother had the alternative been proposed to him; but perhaps, after this apprenticeship in the yacht, and such information about his own prospects and future rank as he would most likely

have received, would it be wonderful if Walter, just ten years old, should feel a natural reluctance to return to the house on the Green, and give up all the opportunities of amusement and pleasure which might be found in his other sphere?

Agnes pondered all this with a sinking at her heart; and then she resolved, not without pride, to leave him free to choose; and then turned back with a sense of renewed desolation to read the little letter again, and please herself with thinking of her boy's anxiety to write to her, and of his honourable sense of his promise; and then of the little figure bending over the letter—of the innocent blots and ink-stained fingers, and all the details which it was so easy to conjure up before her. If she had been a man and had to go out into the world, no doubt these things would have had a less effect upon her; but then she was only a woman, and what she had to do could generally be done, tranquil as her existence was, without any great claim upon her mind. And, to be sure, it is this mingled web of recollection and imagination which fills up the most part of a woman's life.

The first interruption of these reveries came in a sufficiently disagreeable form, through the intervention of Martha, who had been the servant in

Stanfield's house as long as Agnes could remember. Martha, who had grown almost as stout and red as Mrs. Stanfield, could not divest herself altogether of a certain interest in the proceedings of a woman who was to some extent a kindred soul: it was the kind of interest which impels people not to do anything themselves for a supposed sufferer, but to call the attention of other people upon whom they suppose the sufferer to have "a claim." Martha herself could not put up with such goings-on after Stanfield had left the house; but still she was of opinion that it was Mrs. Trevelyan's duty to see after her father's wife, who was going out of her mind, as all the village believed.

"The noise is like to bring the roof down," Martha said, "for all the world as if they was throwing everything in the house about—and a smell of cooking as would turn you sick; not to say nothing of the pots of beer—and worse!" added the faithful servant, lowering her voice, and with a certain watering of the mouth—for Martha, under Mrs. Stanfield's rule, had learned to love good cheer, though her respectability had proved incorruptible after the blacksmith abandoned his house. "She's got a pack of blackguards about her as robs her," said Martha; "it ain't as it's her I'm thinking of;

but it's the master as has to pay, and it's all our duties to save the master. And then she's a-killing of herself, though that ain't so much matter. If I was you, Mrs. Trevelyan, as was known for a charitable lady, and her my connexion, as it were—I would go and see if I couldn't do something to stop it. That is what I would do, if it was me."

"My father would not like me to go, Martha," said Agnes; "he would be displeased; he does not desire to have any communication at present with Mrs. Stanfield." Agnes was glad to have her father's name to support her; for, indeed, she had no inclination on her own part to carry the duties of a charitable lady to such an extent.

"I'd go without asking him, if I was you," said Martha. "I asks your pardon, Mrs. Trevelyan, but it's along of knowing you when you was but a little bit of a child. I would go without asking. He's a good man is the master, and he'd never find fault with nobody for doing their duty; and she'll do a mischief to herself—as you'd know if you knew all—if she's left all by herself like this."

When Martha had said these words she took her leave with the easy conscience of a woman who has done her duty. To be sure, it did

not occur to her to see after Mrs. Stanfield in her own person; but then she had relieved her mind, and turned over the duty upon Agnes, which was in its way a great deal better, not to say easier, than doing it herself. And the seed thus sown germinated in due time, as such seeds generally do. Agnes could not cast this information out of her mind, neither could she feel herself altogether free from responsibility in respect to her father's wife. The unhappy woman was unfit to take care of herself, and she was alone, and had nobody to guide her. Agnes never took upon herself to doubt the justice of the step her father had taken, especially as it had always been a pain and horror to her to see his unfit wife by his side; but she had not been insulted beyond possibility of forgiveness, as her father had been; and she was a woman, and had pity at least for another woman who was lost in a wretchedness all the greater because she did not know it to be wretchedness.

Mrs. Trevelyan resisted these thoughts stoutly for some days, and put them away from her; but she happened one evening to pass the old archway, when sounds of festivity were coming from the open windows above, at which she had so often sat in her innocent days; and, before she had got out of hearing, the sounds changed into warfare, and

there was a scuffle and struggle, and calls of murder and for the police; which respectable body was represented in Windholm by a very leisurely and well-disposed group of good-natured fellows, who talked to each other at the corners of the village street, and took care of little children who were lost, and did sundry other friendly offices to the community. The police came, putting on its official coat by the way, to the admiration of the beholders, while Agnes still lingered to see what it was going to come to. A little crowd collected under the windows which were so sacred to her recollections. She stood at a little distance until she saw a culprit led out, followed by a crowd. Mrs. Trevelyan was moved perhaps by shame and disgust, as much as by more benevolent intentions. Without waiting to think or even explaining it to herself, she turned and went quickly back after the crowd had begun to disperse. When it was seen that it was she who was going in under the archway, the few spectators, who still lingered, slunk off confused, and left Stanfield's house at peace. Happily it was past worktime, and he was not there to see the desecration of the home which had been so long the most honourable house in the village, and which, still, was called by his name.

Agnes went hastily up the familiar stair with a heavy heart, and pushed open the door, which was ajar, and went in. The house bore the air of disturbance, which was natural after a struggle; a chair in the passage had been thrown down and broken, the carpet was dragged out of its place, and everything that used to be so trim was out of order. The parlour door at the end of the passage was partially open, and out of it came a voice interrupted now and then, but never ceasing altogether—a voice which scolded, and cried, and entreated, and threatened all in a breath. It was Mrs. Stanfield who was talking, calling somebody to her assistance, who would not come, or perhaps, more likely, could not come, being absent; for not another sound was audible in the house, the door of which had been left open, no doubt to facilitate the unfaithful servant's return.

Agnes shut the door, and went quickly on to the sitting-room. When she entered the old parlour, it was a strange scene—a scene quite unparalleled in her experience—which met her eyes. Mrs. Stanfield was sitting in a corner rocking herself, crying and moaning, and calling for Lizzy. The table was covered with bottles and glasses, some of which had been upset and broken—and several of the chairs round the table had been thrown down. It was evening, and the light began

to grow faint, and the aspect of the place filled Agnes, in spite of herself, with a certain instinct of horror and anger. But then these inanimate things, after all, counted for little in comparison with the living creature in the midst of them, degraded as she was. Mrs. Stanfield's cap was awry on her head, and her ruddy, unfaded locks had been pushed off her face, and stood up round her forehead like the metaphorical hair, which stands on end. She was sitting quite in the corner, embracing her knees, and calling for Lizzy. All the restraint which Stanfield's presence had imposed upon her was gone; she had been doing "whatever she liked" for two months back, and naturally she talked as she liked, now that there was nobody who could control her to hear. She called upon Lizzy to come and be hanged, come and be d—d; and when the girl did not answer these encouraging appeals, she changed her tone.

"I'll forgive you if you'll only come," she cried. "Lizzy! do you hear? I'll forgive you. It's come on dark, and I can't stir, and there ain't a soul to do anything for me. Do you call that having one's way? It's that devil Stanfield or his daughter as has put a spell on me. Lizzy!" cried the unhappy woman; but still Lizzy who, like Mrs. Stanfield, preferred her own way, made no response. When she

saw Agnes come in, and, stand silent for a moment on the threshold, Mrs. Stanfield gave a great cry. Perhaps she thought for the moment that it was a ghost. After that exclamation she became silent, and stared at her visitor with a fright that it was impossible to disguise. She was like the unclean spirits, who said, "What have I to do with thee?" It seemed to her, certainly, as if Agnes—if it was Agnes, and not a ghost—must have come to torment her before her time.

"I heard you calling," said Agnes; "I don't think there is any one in the house. I came in because the door was open. Are you ill? Tell me what you would like me to do for you, now that I am here."

"You look like Agnes Stanfield—come to worry me," said Mrs. Stanfield, with a momentary gleam of her old spirit.

"I am Agnes Trevelyan, and I have come to help you, if there is anything I can do," said Agnes. She could not altogether command her looks or conceal her disgust; but her patient was not at that moment very clear-sighted. When she had got over her fright, she put up her hands by instinct to her head, and made an effort to set her cap straight and recover her faculties. To be sure, she was incapable of

understanding the influence to which she yielded in spite of herself.

"I know what you want," she said, making greater and greater efforts to rouse herself, as Agnes, without saying anything, picked up the fallen chairs and put them in their places. Her very presence in the room seemed to restore an element of order of which even Mrs. Stanfield was vaguely conscious. "I know what you want," she repeated, with an attempt at her old tone of triumph; "you've took me unawares, to find out about Walter; but I ain't one to be taken in with false friends. It's just like them all," said the unhappy creature, bitterly; "they comes to you when you has anything, and when they've got everything you have, they deserts you. Lizzy! And as for *you*, it's to worry my life out about your precious boy as you've come here——"

"No," said Agnes, "you are mistaken. I know about my boy, thank God! I have got a letter from him; and I know, too, what part your son had in taking him away; but it is not for that I am here."

"You've got a letter from him! You're telling me a lie, Agnes Stanfield, or they're all fools, d—d fools!" cried the blacksmith's wretched wife. "Good Lord, they'll take me up

for mad next! You've got a letter? You'd best tell me as you're going home to Trevelyan to be made a lady of at the last. It would be just like them; oh, the fools! the d—d fools!—and it would be like you, Madame Impudence, as always was one to make yourself better than your neighbours; but I'll kill you first—I'll poison you first—afore you go there."

She got up as she spoke, and, though her limbs trembled under her weight, the aspect of the staggering fury was yet sufficiently alarming. Whatever the cause might be, the idea that her step-daughter was to be made a lady of at the last, roused the wretched woman into frenzy. She supported herself against the back of a chair, and clenched her pink hand, which even now, unwieldy as it was, had not altogether lost the dimples of its fleshly and sensual beauty. "If you tell me that, I'll kill you," she said, with her hazel eyes blazing red, sweeping the air with her heavy but nerveless fist. As for Agnes, the emergency made her heart beat a little more quickly, for she knew well enough that the woman before her was half mad with excitement, and despite, and dissipation, and owned no restraint in the world either of law or prudence. And the door was shut upon Agnes's retreat, and she would rather have died than summon help from

the open windows, from which already so many disgraceful sounds had proceeded. However, she did not recede from the danger she had brought upon herself.

"I came here not to tell you about myself, but to answer your call," she said, calmly. "There is nobody in the house. If I can do anything for you, tell me. You are abandoned, as it seems, by your friends. Shall I send somebody to you to put all this disorder right, and to take care of you? If you do not want anything, I will go away."

At this moment Mrs. Stanfield dropped back into her chair, unable to support herself. Even the presence of Agnes, though she looked like an avenging angel, was better than absolute solitude. The wretched creature fell to crying, as was natural enough. "Oh! Agnes Stanfield," she sobbed out, "I'd have been a mother to you, if you'd have let me; I'd have loved you like my own. I've got a daughter of my own, but I ain't set eyes on her for fifteen year. Oh, I'm a poor creature—I'm a poor creature! There ain't nobody in the world as minds what I say. Lizzy! Lizzy! I've been good to that lass, I have, and give her all as heart could desire; and look you now how she goes and leaves me. Oh, Agnes Stanfield, I'll die—that's what will be the

end of it; and there ain't a soul but will be glad to hear!"

Agnes could answer nothing to this maudlin fit, and she did not attempt it. She was thinking less, indeed, of the miserable woman than of the familiar place which was thus desecrated; and Mrs. Stanfield went on bemoaning herself. "As for the boys, they don't mind me; there's been years and years as they haven't minded me," she said; "and I don't believe as Sir Roger;—but he's gone through a deal since then." When she said this the cunning instinct of her semi-insanity returned to her. She gave a stealthy look at Agnes, to see if she had remarked the name, and then, with the rapidity of rage and dislike, rushed back into the other branch of the subject. "If anything should happen to Walter, you ain't got no more claim," she said, drying her fiery eyes—"it's him as is your only hope, my lady. No, you'll never be my lady now—I'm glad of that; I was glad for that when poor Roger was took, though I was sorry for him. He was no better nor my Roger, but he was the heir; and now there's your boy as hasn't half the right; but I don't see as your boy'll ever come to the title. He's puny, like all your children. I never lost one, not of mine; they was all as hearty as hearty. He'll never be

Sir Walter, that bit of a child; and I'd like to know, if he dies like the rest, what good it is being Mrs. Trevelyan? There ain't one of the family as will take any notice of you."

"Mrs. Stanfield," said Agnes—who, notwithstanding all her self-possession, could not help trembling from head to foot at this horrible prophecy—"I came not to discuss my own prospects or my son's, but to ask if I could help you. You know as little as I do of what is going to happen," she said, yielding, in spite of herself, to her natural terror. "Oh! be silent, I beg of you; I will stay with you till your servant comes in, if you will say no more."

"Oh yes, you're one of them as don't like to hear the truth," said Mrs. Stanfield, with triumph. "I tell you if Walter dies you haven't got no claim; you and your little girls, you ain't got no expectations from the Trevelyans no more than if you was like me; and that's what'll be the end of it, my lady," cried the fury—"you as set your heart on being my lady. If he dies—and there's a deal of likelihood as he'll die—you ain't no more than me; and you're a deal worse than me," she continued, after a pause, "for I never had no ambition, and knew my place, and never set my heart on such a thing. It's a deal worse for you. You

worried the father to death, and you'll see as the son 'll be took for a punishment; and you and your babies, don't you think as you have got no claim; and as for being Mrs. Trevelyan——"

Agnes had come to the end of her patience and her strength. She could bear no longer this dreadful voice of madness, which was mad and miserable, no doubt, but yet in its very wickedness sounded like a prophecy of evil. She fled out of the room when the last possibility of endurance was over, making her escape noiselessly like a ghost; but, before she could open the outer door, Mrs. Stanfield had changed her tone, and was again uttering lamentable cries and entreaties.

"Don't leave me by myself; oh, don't leave me by myself. Oh, Agnes Stanfield, come back and I'll not say nothing. Oh, Lizzy, as I've been so kind to, I can't stay in the dark—I can't be left by myself. Oh, good Lord, they're a forsaking of me!" cried the miserable woman.

Agnes went back without saying a word, and lighted a candle, and placed it on the disordered table; then she left the room and waited at the door till Mrs. Stanfield's young maid came flying upstairs in consternation. The girl was one of those suspected girls whom "charitable

ladies" recognise by instinct in every parish under the sun—not bad as yet, but fully in the way of being bad, and without any particular wish to avoid the knowledge of good and evil. When she saw Mrs. Trevelyan, Lizzy fell back dismayed, and began to stammer out an apology. It was almost dark by this time, and the sight of the pale face and black dress at the top of the stairs impressed Lizzy almost as much as a young Catholic of her years and inclinations might have been impressed by the sudden appearance of the Madonna or of her patron saint. Agnes put her hand on the girl's shoulder and turned her back.

"You are not able to take care of her in her present state, and it is not a fit place for you," she said. "Go and call Nurse Meadows to me; I shall wait here until you come back."

Mrs. Trevelyan sat down by herself in the dark, in the little recess where the linen presses were, and the window which looked into the court, and waited for the return of her messenger. Down below, opposite to her, was the forge where her father did his honest work day by day, and the court where she herself had played when she was a child, and where her boy had played. A momentary wonder and self-discussion whether she herself was really the Agnes Stanfield who

had once lived here, and known no interest beyond those walls, came into Agnes's mind. That girl, with all her beautiful hopes, was dead, Heaven knows how many years ago; and the woman who sat there on her watch, was so different, as she thought, from anything that could have been prophesied of the first Agnes. Ah, if she had but actually died then before the world began! But when Walter's image came back to her mind a great horror and anguish seized upon Agnes. There was nothing, surely nothing, but a wicked woman's fancy, which could connect death with the name of her boy. This was how she occupied herself as she sat and trembled, partly with a nervous panic and terror, partly with the night-air from the open window, waiting the arrival of the nurse who alone was fit at such a moment to have charge of the blacksmith's miserable wife.

CHAPTER XVI.

Miss Trevelyan's Share.

DURING this time, which had produced so much misfortune and pain to Agnes, Beatrice Trevelyan had been pursuing her course as usual. She had put off the last vestige of her mourning, and had even, people said, recovered the despite and rage into which she was thrown by the decision of the Lord Chancellor in favour of her sister-in-law. Not that Beatrice had betrayed her rage in an unladylike way; but then the people who knew her, knew the meaning of her looks and ways; and there were unfortunately a great many people who knew Miss Trevelyan. It was even said that the lost law-suit had added one or two fine and delicate wrinkles, which several persons in society declared themselves able to identify on her well-conserved countenance. From which it will be seen, as has, indeed, been before said, that Beatrice retained, notwith-

standing all the arts necessary to her position, a certain truthfulness at the bottom of her character. Perhaps the person who suffered most on the whole was, however, the great dignitary concerned, the learned and noble lord, the Chancellor himself, who had his weaknesses, as even Lord Chancellors will have, and, indeed, was known to possess some of those which are peculiar to Lord Chancellors. Everybody knows what is the power of an unscrupulous and acute antagonist, with a place in society, and the character of being amusing. Beatrice found out with a praiseworthy zeal, and put into lively circulation, several very pleasant anecdotes of these chancellorly weaknesses; and following the ordinary rule of vicarious punishment, it was poor Lord Norbury who suffered for the Trevelyans' humiliation and defeat.

Beatrice was more brilliant than ever in the commencement of the season, notwithstanding those signs of defeat which she was said to bear in her face. She might have been discomfited for the moment, but she was not overcome nor discouraged; and then she was a woman of resources, and now that her pride and temper, and almost everything that makes life worth having, were involved, it will be believed that Miss Trevelyan did not lose her time. It had become a necessity of

existence, even, that the upstart who presumed to call herself Mrs. Trevelyan, and to claim the custody of Sir Roger's heir, should be once for all put down and made an end of. Beatrice had been galled to the heart by what she supposed Agnes's happiness, and she had been smitten with dire and miserable envy at the thought of Agnes's grief; feeling to the bottom of her heart with that perception of the truth which showed the fallen angel in her, that her own mean and paltry existence was not good enough either for the grief or the happiness. But if this had been the case, while Agnes did her no further harm than that which was implied in her capacity for a loftier, though more grievous lot, it may be imagined what Beatrice's sensations were when her sister-in-law attained the clear culpability of a victory over her. It was no longer a matter of mere feeling; the face of affairs changed in a moment. It became a necessity to re-arrange this fallible mortal decision, and reverse the position of the parties. If it could have been done by law it would have been well, but since the law had acted so badly, nothing remained for the Trevelyans but to act in their own right.

Sir Roger himself was more moved than he had been by anything since his son's marriage. His mind revolted against the idea of

leaving his grandson and heir in the hands of the woman who had, as he said, "inveigled my poor boy into marrying her, by Jove!"—a righteous sentiment, in which Miss Trevelyan upheld him with all her might. It is true that Beatrice was not acquainted with all the details by which this just act was to be accomplished. Miss Trevelyan knew nothing about Mrs. Stanfield or Tom Smith—or if she had, perhaps a vague impression that such people existed, they were beings without names for Sir Roger's daughter. But she knew what was being done as the miner knows about the powder, though it may be another hand who fires it. And while this project was being carried out, which would expose both "the family" and their nameless assistants to certain unpleasant consequences if it should be discovered, Miss Trevelyan occupied herself in telling pleasant anecdotes about Lord Norbury, and lamenting that a chancellor should so often be *low*, and unworthy of admittance into good society; which, to be sure, was an innocent and even meritorious way of taking her revenge. There were but two persons in the great world, so far as Miss Trevelyan was aware, who regarded her with a doubtful eye on account of this family affair. The one was, as was natural, Lady Grandmaison, who was Agnes's friend, and consequently,

by the operation of the most ordinary and well-known influences, Miss Trevelyan's enemy; and who, from the first moment of Walter's abduction, had regarded Beatrice with suspicion; the other, which was much more singular (for Miss Trevelyan acknowledged the justice of the antipathy in Lady Grandmaison's case), was the lady who once made her juvenile appearance in this history under the name of Lottie Charlton. As might have been expected, she was not Lottie Charlton now, but Mrs. Oldham, the wife of a man who had covered a multitude of sins, in the way of descent and connexions, by being frightfully, almost, as Lottie herself said (but that was before her marriage), disgracefully rich. Mrs. Oldham was not specially attached to Agnes, nor had she kept up any friendship with her; but she had retained, notwithstanding the dangers and difficulties of her position, the amiable weakness of a belief in her brother, which did credit to her heart at least, if not to her discrimination. The cause which Jack defended was to a certain extent sacred to Lottie, though she was sufficiently well brought up to have known better. Had she known of that letter to which Agnes Trevelyan had never replied, the probabilities are that she might have modified her opinion. But then

Lottie had no means of seeing the letter, and had no friends, neither had her maid any friends in Windholm, which was wonderful enough, so that she never knew up to the present moment how often Jack went to the house on the Green, nor how long he stayed there, nor what people were saying in the village of his inclinations and aims.

This being the case, of all persons in the world, her old friend and neighbour Lottie Charlton, whom she had held on her knee, who had acted baby chaperon to her early flirtations, and who had superseded her even in the regard of the county when her day came, developed into one of Beatrice's enemies and watchers. It was difficult to realize the fact, but still such was the case; and, as it happened that season, Lady Grandmaison and Mrs. Oldham were everywhere. If by chance the one did not make her appearance, cruelly civil and menacing, the other was there, familiar and a little fast as of old, but equally on the watch as to all Miss Trevelyan's words. Lottie, on the whole, was the more troublesome of the two. She said to Beatrice, in the midst of a group of people, "Your little nephew has been stolen, and Jack is in a terrible way about it, after winning the cause and all. Do tell me where he is, Beatrice. You are so clever—they will never find him, if

you don't give in to tell me." Of course this was nonsense, which no one could take the pains to contradict gravely; but still it had a certain effect, and was highly disagreeable, to say the least of it; and Lottie, though she spoke so lightly, had an air of believing, and even meaning what she said.

Under these circumstances, there sometimes arrived a moment when the graver possibilities of her position would flash upon Beatrice, bringing the moisture to her forehead, and even taking the curl out of her wonderful hair. If by any chance it should be discovered what had been done, and her complicity in it—if even it should be discovered in Sir Roger's lifetime, when he would naturally throw all the blame on his daughter, and declare it to be "the d—d spite of these women"—the consequences might be such as even Miss Trevelyan shrunk from contemplating. She knew better than most people how far the forbearance of society can go; she felt even that a happy combination of circumstances —such, for example, as a low second marriage on Agnes's part—might make the abduction of her little nephew an heroic act, entitling her to the admiration of the world. But then, on the other hand, if nothing of that sort should occur to justify her, and if, on the contrary, she was simply *found out* in an attempt which was cer-

tainly against the law, Miss Trevelyan could not but feel that a woman who had a hand in the kidnapping of an innocent child was not likely to gain much from the act either in the estimation of men or women. When this thought struck her, Beatrice trembled, notwithstanding all her self-command. But then almost everything depended on success, in that as in most other matters in which it is necessary to take into consideration the opinion of the world.

In this position of affairs, it may be imagined what were the feelings of Beatrice when, one day, in the very height of the season, Sir Roger sent for her to make the following unparalleled proposition—namely, that she should go, without loss of time, to a dreary house which he possessed in Hampshire, to take charge of the little prisoner, who was to be conveyed there at the end of his cruise. "I'm sick of it all, by Jove!" said Sir Roger. "If it weren't that a man can't stand being beat, I'd be d—d sorry I ever took it in hand. I'm not as spiteful as a woman, by Jove! and since it's your doing, I'll thank you to take it in hand in future. By ——, here's that ass Bevis writing to me for money—as if I was a man to be asked for money! Hang him! he knows I never have enough for myself. They can't keep cruising about for ever and ever, by

Jove! all for a d—d boy. Take him and shut him up in the cottage till it blows over. There's Jack Charlton setting spies at Trevelyan, by —— And it's all along of you that I'm worried to death like this. I'll give it up, by Jove! and send him back to his d—d mother, if you don't take it in hand yourself."

"I!" said Miss Trevelyan. She was ashamed to be moved to this extent by any command of her father's, but yet she could not help showing her confusion and annoyance. "I beg your pardon, papa. If you choose to have your heir brought up by a blacksmith, it is nothing to me; but as for leaving town in the height of the season——"

"By ——," said Sir Roger, "I should think it wasn't such a dreadful sacrifice. I should think you were sick of it, by Jove! Never picked up a husband yet, Bee, after twenty years' hard work and more. By ——, I'd give in, if I were you. You're deuced well got up, but you're ageing. You're a d—d deal older than I am, for that matter. If you don't go, I'll send the little wretch home, that's clear. I've got my book to make up, which is a deal more important than your parties; either you'll go, or——"

"It is impossible I can go," said Miss Trevelyan—"utterly out of the question; my engage-

ments do not permit me to entertain the idea for a moment. You should have thought of the difficulties sooner. I don't say your pursuits are not most important and instructive," continued Beatrice, in steady tones; "but you forget this is not my business, but yours."

Upon this, Sir Roger got up and began to walk about the room in a transport of rage and blasphemy. "By ——, you know it's all your doing," he said; "it ain't in my way to kidnap children. But for that d—d yacht of Stanhope's, and no other use for it, I'd never have given in to your spite; you and the rest—ha! ha! ha!—you'd be pleased, you would, if you knew who was your *collaborateur,* Miss Trevelyan. By Jove! I've half a mind to tell her. What am I to do, I'd like to know? I've sent off Bevis all this while, and put up with a d—d blockhead that has to be told everything, d—n him, and spends a lot of money—or at least gets a lot of bills, which comes to the same thing. Hang it all! what am I to do? That d—d cottage ain't let, and it's near the sea. I can't send him to Trevelyan; and it's all along of your spite against that deuced widow. By Jove, I'll have him pitched into the sea and be done with him, or I'll send him back to his d—d mother. Am I a man to be worried to death

about the brat? I'll do one or the other if you don't come to your senses—by Jove, I'll do it——"

"Please to recollect," said Beatrice, coldly, interrupting her father without any ceremony, "that if you throw him into the sea you are liable for murder, and if you send him back you are liable for something else, which no doubt will be quite as bad; and you may be sure they won't let you off. And it will be pleasant to see Sir Roger Trevelyan brought to the bar by a country blacksmith, and compelled to pay damages, or costs, or something——"

"By ——!" cried Sir Roger, with a renewed access of frenzy. When he came to himself, he changed his tone a little. "Hang it, what is a man to do?" he said. "Look you here, Bee, I don't want to be disagreeable. I'm deuced sorry I ever had anything to do with it; but now, since we're in for it—and, by Jove, we're both in for it, for I ain't going to let you off if it should come to that; let's stand by each other, by ——, and get out of it the best way we can. The country's the deuce, especially at this time of the year, when there's nothing doing.* If you'll go and see after the d—d

* It was early in June—which some people think the most beautiful part of the year; but then that was not Sir Roger's way of thinking.

little monkey and settle him, and get a woman to look after him—; by Jove, we cannot keep him always there—He'll have to be put to school sooner or later, and then there's sure to be a row. Jack Charlton is going after him like—blazes," said the baronet; "he's after the widow, I suppose."

"Never!" cried Beatrice, roused to some excitement. "Poor Roger was enticed into it when he was only a boy, but Jack Charlton is not the man to destroy all his prospects," she cried, with a fire and energy which did not escape her father. Sir Roger laughed and sneered—as men of his class sneer when a woman gets excited—thinking it much more natural to account for the sentiment by associating it with liking for a man than with dislike for another woman.

"So, Beatrice, it's Jack you're thinking of," said her father, with his odious laugh. "He's a deal too young for you, but I don't suppose that matters at your age. Hang it, I don't want him for a son-in-law. But he's after the boy like blazes, I tell you. Nobody knows about the cottage; it's been a bad speculation has that cottage. Make a run down, and visit the little beggar and settle him. By Jove, I don't ask you to stay."

"I will tell you what to do," said Beatrice; "take a little house in St. John's Wood or

somewhere. It is nonsense losing the rent of the cottage; and then, you know, I could see after him without giving up everything, and you could have Bevis back. It is far more difficult to find anybody in London than in the country. If you will do that, I undertake to manage it," said Miss Trevelyan. It is true that Sir Roger did not give up his own plan without many objections and a great deal of profane language; but, then, Beatrice was used to that. She carried her point at last, notwithstanding that her father had the most urgent dislike of spending money; which, as he thought, would have been unnecessary had he been able to deposit his grandson in the cottage; but then, nothing could be done without the co-operation of Beatrice, and thus it became necessary to give in.

Sir Roger went away from this interview swearing horribly at himself for having been such a fool as to have anything to do with it, and perhaps it was with a similar sentiment that Beatrice withdrew to her own section of the house—at least, she was paying rather dear for her revenge; and the idea of the danger she had escaped—the danger of being sent off to Hampshire to a semi-inhabitable cottage, made not to be lived in but to be let,

just at the moment when life is most exciting and town fullest, thrilled through her when she thought of it. It was bad enough even to have to go out to the unknown suburban solitudes to look after this tiresome child; and then, Miss Trevelyan was not one for children. It was pleasant to smite Agnes at the moment of her victory, and carry away her boy, and drive her half distracted with anxiety; but still such amusements cost dear, and Beatrice began to see more clearly than at first the difficulties in the way. They could not keep a boy of Walter's age a strict prisoner; after a while, he would have to go to school, and if the whole matter got vent and came to the ears of the world—which Beatrice's experience told her was but too likely—the result would be little to her advantage. And then Miss Trevelyan, for himself, felt wonderfully little interest in the boy; it was not so much as her brother's son, but as Agnes's son, that she regarded him; and Agnes had been for a long time her type of opposition and rivalship. She wanted to humiliate and mortify the woman who had been, as she thought, so much better off than herself—so much more favoured of Heaven; and to avenge the defeat Agnes had brought upon the house of Trevelyan, and even to punish Walter for presuming to be the heir—he

who was the blacksmith's grandson
the objects that Beatrice placed before
thought of love had come in—any
wards the child who was her own
chances are that this strange woman
found herself out in a moment, and
all her own self-excuses; but she
account of natural affection so far as
nephew was concerned, and thus went
to accomplish what some people woul
decrees of fate.

It was indeed a moment in which
velyan would have felt it fatal for her
to leave town, and which made even
sional absence extremely critical; for,
this happened very shortly after the
Beatrice had presented to her a Nab
Indian Civil Service, who had grow
people never grow rich nowadays. E
had had the honour to know Miss
before he went to India, but was sadly
must have forgotten him. It was
that called up the sudden passing fl
was so becoming to Beatrice, at that
moment; for this speech and his nam
made her aware that it was her young
Heaven knows how many years ago
speaking to her. Of course, she did

nise him as he seemed to have recognised her; but she knew his name, having made much use of it to herself in past years, as representing what she was pleased to call the great disappointment of her youth. And it was not Miss Trevelyan's fault if her old lover took it as a personal compliment that she was still Miss Trevelyan. He had not himself married, perhaps because he was constant to his first love, perhaps because he found it most convenient; but, at all events, he was unmarried, and things, on the whole, looked very promising.

At such a crisis it may be supposed how serious a matter it would have been had she been compelled to go to Hampshire; it was even very inconvenient to have a secret, and to be obliged to interrupt the natural course of her life in order to look after this tiresome little boy, who, very likely, would try to escape, and make himself as disagreeable as possible. But when she thought of her father's supposition about Jack Charlton, Beatrice's heart closed tight against all charitable ideas. The readers of this history will not, however, think, like Sir Roger, that this sentiment was on Jack's account. Jack was no more to Miss Trevelyan than any other Cornish man whom she was civil to when occasion required; nor was it on Roger's account,

nor from that sense of inconstancy and disregard for his memory, which shocked so profoundly the feelings of little Miss Fox at Windholm; it was because Jack Charlton, though he was not rich, was quite as good a gentleman as Roger Trevelyan, and would vindicate his choice, and place the blacksmith's daughter once again in a position superior to that of her sister-in-law, who wanted to despise her, and could not. Naturally, this idea was quite enough to close up all the modes of entrance into Miss Trevelyan's heart.

CHAPTER XVII.

News.

AGNES went home, when she had established Nurse Meadows in charge of Mrs. Stanfield, with a sense of weight and burden on her mind, which all her efforts could not shake off. It was a lovely summer evening, just between the light and the dark, at the moment when all the tints of the sky are tempered, and all the sounds and odours most softened and sweet. Nothing of all that she saw around her gave any warrant to these thoughts. The night air came in her face a little fresh, perhaps, but without giving her any excuse to conjure up a storm at sea. On the contrary, it was an air, soft and dewy, with the breath of the hawthorn in it from the lanes. And yet her heart lay in her breast like a stone—but that is a poor image; it lay in her breast like a wounded bird, making a sudden flutter now and then against the bars of its cage;

and she could not have given any due reason for the heaviness that was in her. Perhaps it was thinking of the miserable soul whom she had just left. But then, a woman may be sorry for her neighbours, and yet, if she is a mother, and all is well with her children, there is nothing in the world that can give her such a sense of panic and trouble. It was that a sudden fear had seized her—that horror of great darkness which comes as the wind does, without any one knowing whence or how. She was saying to herself that there were other women in the world who had lost their children, and why not she? If God could have the heart to take him, the first-born—the only son of his mother!—it was not irreverence that made her frame her thoughts like this, but a dreadful reality in the position, as if God and she were standing on opposite sides, and the poor woman, who was His creature, pleading against Him. The only son of his mother, and she a widow! It was reason enough why man should not take him away from her, but was it reason enough for God? A great many people, perhaps, would blame Agnes for having such thoughts; but it is hard not to have them sometimes, as there are other people who know. All this, most likely, was brought into her mind by Mrs. Stanfield's maunderings, which

were cruel enough; but even these would not have had such an effect upon Agnes's mind had she not been discouraged and cast down, and sadly worn out with her deferred hope. And then it seems so natural to a mother that something should happen to her child when she is away from him. There was only God to take care of Walter, and who could tell what God's mind was about him—to save or to slay? It is well for those to whom these heathen thoughts do not come by times, when darkness covers the earth and the sea. As she walked home alone, with all those soft influences of Nature on her way to calm her, her heart now and then started and gave a wild flutter, and then was quiet. It is possible that this mother-passion was, as the French say, the only passion of her life; and that might be why these fits of panic took her without any adequate cause.

Mrs. Stanfield was ill, as Agnes had foreseen that she was going to be. It was an illness caused by having her own way, and it went rather hard with her, for perhaps she had had her will a day or two too long; and when the fever went to her head, as her attendants said, she talked enough to make Nurse Meadows and Lizzy—and, through them, all the village—more fully acquainted with her past history than even

Stanfield was, who had divined it, and separated himself from the dishonour without venturing to ask any questions. Then it was that the truth burst upon the Windholm folks in all its naked horror. It was so extraordinary that some time passed before the village could habituate itself to the idea. And then they began to remember that the eldest of Mrs. Stanfield's two sons was named Roger, and to wonder why they had not found it out sooner. To think that these two lads, who had been the pest of the place, should be Trevelyans also, in a kind of a way—and that Agnes Stanfield should have married the young gentleman who, without knowing it, was their brother! It was enough to fill the village with natural consternation, and supersede all other subjects in the ordinary talk.

All this, when he came to know of it—and he could not but come to know of a story which was floating about him on the very air—broke the heart of Stanfield. He began to grow an old man—he, who had been a model of vigour and strength up to this last revelation. He went down to the house on the Green in the evening, not caring to look at any one or speak to any one. Disgrace, that dreadful ghost, which is more terrible in his rank than in any other, weighed upon him, and he could not stand

up against it. To be sure, nobody better than William Stanfield could have explained to any other that a man can be disgraced but by his own actions. But reason is only good when people are in no need of it. He could have borne up stoutly and cheerfully against any sort of loss or suffering, but shame went to his heart—though he had done nothing to bring shame upon him, but rather was the object of everybody's pity. Thus it was that discouragement, complete and overwhelming, fell on the house on the Green. The little children were gay enough, but the father and daughter would make great efforts to say a few words to each other, and then fall silent and say nothing. There was so little to say that it could be any comfort to hear.

Jack Charlton, in the meantime, was rushing about to all the corners of the island in Mrs. Trevelyan's service. He had insisted, after all, upon going to Thurso, though that seemed so little use; and had heard there that the yacht had sailed for Norway, and then that she had been reported off Cork, and then that she had been signalled at the Channel Islands. All this kept Agnes in a perpetual conflict of hope and fear. And the last intelligence was that the yacht was lying at Cowes with her passengers out of her, and all trace of Walter was again

lost. After that Jack Charlton came back and came to see Agnes, and sat by her, with very little to say. The only comfort he could give was, that they could not keep Walter long in hiding; that he would be sent to school some time; and that he must turn up sooner or later, if Agnes would but keep up her heart. She used to smile when she heard this in a heart-breaking way, but made no reply: it seemed the only consolation that could be offered to her now.

And all this time Mrs. Stanfield's fever lasted, and she lay and raved, and made Windholm acquainted with all her wretched history, "like a fool as she was." Mr. Freke said, who did not believe very much in delirium, but had a strong man's assured belief, that the body never did anything without at least the tacit permission of the mind. Her voice sometimes reached Stanfield in the forge, and then the workmen used to say he changed colour and faltered at his work; but for all that, the blacksmith returned day by day to his ordinary labour. His was not the kind of nature which is made unfit for its work by even the heaviest calamities of life. He said little on any subject, and nothing about that, but went about his daily occupations, and daily passed through the village street, coming and going, leaving to the woman who had shamed his name

and clouded over the end of his life, all the tendance and care which his toil could procure for her. If he ever spoke about his changed circumstances at all, it was to say that his daughter had need of him—and what he said was true; they had need of each other at that moment, as never before in their lives, dearly as they had loved each other; and they were of all the more mutual comfort, because each had a special wound, and it was not simply one grief between them. Thus the same Providence which, in her heart, Agnes feared and doubted so sorely, not knowing what God's meaning might be, aided her in that moment of trial, and gave her the only support which was possible to her. She was not left alone to bear her suspense by herself.

Ten or twelve days of utter silence had interrupted the thread of Walter's history, as made out by Jack Charlton. Jack himself came as often as he could venture, always bringing with him a sickening expectation; but he had not been able to obtain the smallest clue. The child had not been taken to Trevelyan, that was certain; he had not been sent to the Hampshire cottage, which Jack knew to belong to Sir Roger, and, consequently, kept watch upon; and no information even as to his disembarkation had

been procured at Cowes or Southampton. Mr. Charlton's idea was that he had been landed at some other part of the coast, but it was so hard to decide where; and, as it happened, Jack was as before, sitting by Mrs. Trevelyan, trying to console her with the old argument, that Sir Roger could not keep Walter shut up for ever, and that he must turn up, if she could but have patience, sooner or later, when the second communication from Walter arrived.

It was evening, and the blacksmith had returned from the forge, and sat in his easy chair in the Sunday suit which he always compelled himself to put on for his daughter's credit, with the newspaper in his hand. But Stanfield, who had been so strong and so upright, sat stooping forward like an old man, holding the paper before him without reading it, with that broken air which it is impossible to mistake, the look of a man exhausted and no more capable of hope. He was not taking any part in the conversation; indeed, it could scarcely be said that there was any conversation going on; Agnes was sitting near the window doing some work, which was more in a kind of deference to the presence of the stranger than any inclination on her part towards the tranquil woman's work for which her heart was

now too full. Now and then Mr. Charlton said something to which she responded faintly; and the voices of the two little girls, and the sound of their play, was all that was audible in the intervals. It was just then that Walter's second letter was brought to Mrs. Trevelyan. This time it was a large letter, directed in an uneven and imperfect writing, and sealed with a great blotch of red wax, marked with a thimble. She dropped the cover out of her hands in her eagerness when she had torn it open and saw what it was. Her excitement was not so great, and yet it was greater than the first time. She no longer expected to find him at once, and come to an end of her anxiety; and yet her thirst for news of him—any news, was more intense almost than it had ever been before. She left even her father in suspense while she herself read the letter. It was impossible at the first moment, when her heart was beating so loud in her throat that she could hardly breathe, to share the first news with any one, or to read it aloud:—

"Dear Mamma,—I have tried ever so often to write to you, but they would not let me; I did not like to do it *secret*, because they had let me once. Oh mamma, dear, I do so want to see

you, and grandpapa, and everybody! I am very unhappy here. I am quite well, but I am very unhappy. They shut me up, and then I have to go and play in the garden, and there is nobody to play with. Oh, mamma, if you would only come! It's in a village, but I don't know the name. I know it's High Street, and I think it is Hampstead, or Highgate, or Finchley, for I once got a peep of an omnibus with all three names. Why do they shut me up like this? I have seen my Aunt Beatrice twice. Oh, mamma, don't you think you could find me out? I am going to try to get out to-night when Bevis is away. If I can get out, I mean to run away and come home, and it will be no good posting this letter; but I'll post it all the same, if I can get out; it's through a window, and I think there is one of the maids that perhaps will help me. Dear mamma, good-bye! and perhaps I shall be able to get out; and if not, oh will you come and look for me? for it's just like being in prison, and I would rather die.

"Your affectionate Son,

"WALTER TREVELYAN."

When she had read this over, Agnes began, scarcely knowing what she did, to read it aloud, and then she gave it to her father, who came

forward to the light to receive it, and go over it again; for such communications do not enter into the mind at one hearing.

"Have you seen this?" said Jack Charlton. He took her hand as he held up the paper before her. It was a thing which he had never ventured to do before; and besides, there was meaning in his looks. Agnes was still trembling with the shock, and with the hope. Perhaps he was on his way home even now; perhaps, for anything she could tell, he might be coming up the village street—the weary, blessed little traveller! She was terribly startled in the midst of her excitement, when Jack Charlton took her hand in this extraordinary way. He took it as a surgeon might have taken it, who wanted to see how much torture she was capable of bearing, and held up before her the paper, upon which something was scrawled in the same uneven and wretched writing in which the letter was directed. It was some time before Agnes, preoccupied as she was, could make out what the sprawling characters meant, or if they meant anything. As she looked at them, however, the devious lines grew into meaning; and this is what was written:—

"E's been and ad a fall out o' winder—if is

Mamma can come its best not to lose no time."

Such was the brief and awful comment, which shone before Agnes like the writing on the wall before the Eastern king. As she deciphered it she gave a sudden cry, and looked Jack in the face, who still held her hand. Jack Charlton thought afterwards that there was in that cry a sound as if some chord had broken in her heart. That was how he explained it, not being eloquent; and, for his part, he held her hand fast, and responded to her look with all the pity and sympathy of which he was capable. The grasp of his hand, the look of his eyes, had nothing in them of selfish sentiment; they said only, "I am ready to go with you and stand by you to the end of the world." Agnes recovered her composure—or if not her composure, something, at least, which stood in its place—before her father, whose faculties were not so vivid as of old, and who was still absorbed in Walter's letter, had time to perceive that anything new had happened. Then she loosened her hand from Jack Charlton's grasp, and got up, and turned to go away.

"Tell my father," she said; "I will go and put on my bonnet—it is time for the train."

As for Stanfield, when he saw that fatal postscript, it overpowered him so entirely that he had to sit down to keep himself from falling. His own trials had weakened him mind and body. He was an old man, and his strong vitality seemed to have been weakened at the fountain-head; a mist came over his eyes, and a faintness over his heart. "I am no good to go with her; God help my darling!" he said, with an exceeding bitter cry—a cry which forced the tears into Jack Charlton's eyes. Almost more than the despair of the mother, who was able to do everything that God might require, to the last throb of her heart, for her boy, was the despair of the old man, who, for the first time, found himself unfit for the emergency; unable to guide, and help, and sustain his child; altogether incapable of bearing her burden for her. He sat leaning his head upon his two hands before the sympathetic spectator, who, however, was ready to swear a son's service to him, and a brother's help to Agnes—silent in the bitterness of his heart. All this time the two little children were playing at the other end of the room. There was nothing extraordinary to them in the agitation about the letter, or in the grandfather's hopeless attitude, with his face bent down upon his hands; and their merry

little voices ran on all the same, adding the last tragic touch of comparison to the scene. When Agnes came downstairs, ready to go out, and with a little travelling-bag in her hand, Stanfield roused himself from his torpor of incapacity and despair.

"My darling, keep up your heart," he said; "Mr. Charlton will do you more good than me. I've turned an old man in a day. But I'll come after you—I'll come after you. And if you don't find the place?" he said, turning with an anxious look to Jack.

"My sister is in town. I will take Mrs. Trevelyan there," said Jack; and as he spoke he could not restrain a sudden flush, which was partly exquisite pleasure, and partly intense pain. It was the first time he had thought of himself since he perceived the writing on the envelope; and now to feel himself the only man who could stand by Agnes in her trouble, instinctively accepted and trusted by her, and yet counting for nothing, and having no place whatever in her mind, which was filled with Walter—this mingling of sensations made itself visible in a sudden hot flush of colour; but nobody paid Jack so much attention as to remark even this; their thoughts were fixed so upon one point, that they were incapable of observing anything beside.

Agnes smiled faintly as she met her father's eye. "I shall find him," she said, though she had scarcely breath enough to make herself audible, calm as her appearance was. And then she kissed her babies and her father hurriedly, and hastened away, not to waste her strength. The evening, when they went out into it, out of the excitement and the gloom that seemed to have collected in the atmosphere indoors, was so tranquil and so sweet, that it seemed an aggravation of their trouble. And as for the Windholm folks, when they saw Mrs. Trevelyan pass, leaning on Mr. Charlton's arm, they smiled to each other, and were glad like good neighbours — having been softened much in their judgment by a consciousness of "all she had gone through"—to see that she had been persuaded to take the air a little. "It would do her good, poor thing!" they said, and the good people smiled, but with a smile that was full of charity—for, after all, as Mr. Freke said, Providence seemed to owe her a little consolation. Such was the opinion entertained by the village of that unusual spectacle. It was accepted as a tacit ratification of the rumour, and acknowledgment of Agnes's plans. And yet more than one person remarked that it was droll they never spoke to each other, and that Mrs. Trevelyan kept her

veil down so obstinately; though, indeed, for that matter, the chances were that she was a little shy, or even ashamed of herself. "For when things is at their best, a second marriage ain't never like a first," said one of the wise women of Windholm; which, no doubt, was the explanation of the whole matter. And nobody imagined that Agnes leaned upon Mr. Charlton's arm almost without knowing whose arm it was, because her limbs were scarcely able to support her—and did not speak because her heart was fluttering to her very lips, and she could not. She passed rapidly through the village, as in a trance, seeing nothing, and was seated in the railway carriage before it occurred to her even to think where she was going. Then she asked with parched lips, "What shall we do to find out?"

Jack Charlton understood what she meant, because in his intense sympathy he had been following even her thoughts, though she did not confide them to him—and now he took the envelope of Walter's letter out of his pocket. "I suppose it has been the maid whom he hoped would assist him," said Jack. "She must have got a head, or perhaps a heart, which serves the same purpose sometimes. She has put the address like a rational creature. We have nothing to do but go there."

"God bless her!" was all that Agnes could say. It did not occur to her, as it did for a moment to Jack, that the address might possibly be intended not to guide, but to mislead. She accepted it with a simplicity which gave him faith in it, and then she relapsed into silence. It was a kind of consolation to her to see the long flats of the level landscape flying past the window of the carriage, and to feel the wind of the rapid movement in her face; but her voice was stifled in her throat, and her heart in her breast, before they had made all the necessary changes, and began to ascend the hill at Hampstead. It was there that Walter had been taken, and it was necessary to slacken the pace of the horses going up the hill, and the slow progress made Agnes desperate. All this time Jack Charlton sat by her side, careful of her as a brother, and without doing or saying anything, loyal gentleman as he was, to call himself to her attention. There are people who exchange love-looks, and are comforted in their deepest trouble—but Mrs. Trevelyan was not of that fashion of woman; neither was Jack Charlton a man to take advantage of his position by so much as a glance. He sat by her, close to her, her sole guardian and help, and saw that in her heart there was not a thought of him—and perhaps

he felt it hard; but a woman who is a mother is different from other women; and it was thus that Agnes pursued her anxious way through the summer darkness, through the soft, odorous, dreamy gloom, now verging on midnight, to find her boy.

CHAPTER XVIII.

How it Ended.

IT was a house enclosed in a garden surrounded with walls clothed and rustling with ivy and jessamine. Some of those white flowers dropped upon Agnes's head, among the heavy folds of her veil, as she passed underneath the long sweeping branches, and lay there enclosed till the next time she put it on, which was not until sad and sore events had made the hours look like ages. The door was opened by a maid, not very clean nor particularly prepossessing, who, nevertheless, went forward eagerly at the sight of Agnes. The first words this woman said went to Mrs. Trevelyan's heart like a sentence of death. She said, "Is it you, ma'am, as is his mamma?" Agnes was not able to answer except by a hurried nod of her head. She went in, into the little square hall which looked so peaceful and pleasant; the light of the bright little lamp dazzled her

eyes coming out of the darkness, and the sudden confirmation of her fears made her sick and giddy. She stumbled and tottered for the moment, so that Jack Charlton hastened forward to support her, and the maid came to her side. But Agnes was not the kind of woman that can faint on an emergency—consciousness never forsook her in these great crises of her life. The momentary blindness, and darkness, and tottering, lasted only while one could draw breath. Then, as she stopped to recover herself, she turned to the woman who had admitted her. "Was it you?" Mrs. Trevelyan asked; and unconnected as the question was, it needed no explanation to the kind soul who was to be sure a little untidy, and did not know, as her fellow-servant said, how to keep herself to herself.

"I hope as I didn't do no harm," she said. "There wasn't none intended. He was took bad and he cried for his mamma. What could I do? And I'm as thankful as I can be that you're in time."

When Mrs. Trevelyan heard this she started again as if something had stung her. In time! It seemed to imply everything that was most hard to think of. She turned her face towards the stair without very clearly seeing it, and went straight forward, stumbling against a bench that

was in her way, as in her present state of mind she would have stumbled against anything animate or inanimate that stood between her and her child. And what made it even more and more terrible was that her companion made no sort of effort to restrain her. The maid evidently felt Walter's circumstances to be too urgent for any ceremony. She followed Agnes up the stairs with a promptitude that said more than a long explanation. As for Jack Charlton, after he had stood looking after them for a minute or two, he set straight again the bench which Agnes had stumbled against, and sat down on it with a kind of disconsolate patience. If there are times in life when a strong man feels the good of his strength, there are also moments when its utter uselessness and impotence come very clearly before him. He had been of a great deal of service to Mrs. Trevelyan, and he had in his heart a longing to do everything for her—to save her from every pain; and yet at this moment all that he could do was to sit down forlorn outside and wait for her until she had done the work, and, perhaps, suffered the agony with which he could not interfere. This sense was bitter to his heart, for Agnes had grown dearer and dearer to him, though he scarcely knew how. He sat down against the wall in the little vacant hall

to waylay the maid if she should appear again, and obtain some information if that was possible; and to wait for Mrs. Trevelyan, if, perhaps, she should want anything—support and succour, perhaps—or even if it should only be a medicine to fetch, or some one to go for the doctor. Jack was so honest and thorough in his sentiments that he sat down quite simply with his back against the wall, waiting very sad and very anxious to know if there was anything he could do.

And Agnes, in the blindness and dumbness of her great suffering, went upstairs. She lingered for a moment at the door of the room, struck at the very height of her eagerness with that reluctance to look her sorrow in the face, which sometimes strikes by moments a much-suffering soul. She had not asked any questions about Walter, what had happened to him, or how he was. He might have only had a severe accident for anything she could tell, or he might be dying. She stopped for that second at the door, and her mind naturally rushed forward to the worst, and then her heart roused up and contradicted her mind. It seemed to her as if it were not possible—as if God could not have the heart to do it; and then, it occurred to her that she was going into a sick room, where there ought to be no unnecessary bustle or noise. She put off

her bonnet and cloak where she was standing and laid them softly down in a corner; and all these accompanying thoughts moved so swiftly, that the maid, who was with her, thought she had only paused to take off her cloak, and wondered at her self-possession. At this moment Agnes heard a voice from the room in which all her anxieties seemed centered. It said, "What do I want?—I want mamma, Aunt Beatrice. You are kind enough—oh, yes, I know you are kind; but I want mamma—mamma! and now I can't go to her, though she will be looking for me!" and then there came a sound of tears.

It was at that moment that Beatrice Trevelyan gave a strange cry and stood aghast to see a black figure, with uncovered head and the air of a woman in her own house, go up to the bedside. Miss Trevelyan thought she was looking at a spirit, so extraordinary was the apparition. She caught hold of the bedpost to support herself, and looked on with a consternation that drove all the blood back upon her heart. If she could but have seen the cloak and the bonnet which lay outside on the landing, they would have reassured her a little. It was the sight of Agnes in her indoor dress, as if she belonged to the house, which struck Beatrice so strangely. Was it possible that anxiety and grief

had killed the mother, and that it was her spirit which was coming to nurse her boy? While Miss Trevelyan stood trembling, Agnes went up to her child's bedside. She said, "My darling, I have come to *you*!" and bent down over him and took his two hands in hers, and put her face down upon his. Though it seemed to herself as if her heart was beating audibly within her, she held Walter's hands fast to tranquillize him, and smiled as if she had but parted from him yesterday. "Hush, hush!" she said; "be good and keep quiet—I am here, my own boy!" For her part, she was not conscious of Beatrice. Nothing and nobody in the world could have divided her attention with that little face on the pillow. She bent over him like a bird over her nest, with a satisfaction and an anguish inconceivable. What was it that was written in Walter's face, in the widened circles round his eyes, and the wonderful look of gravity and age that had come to him?—Something which tore with sharp violence her very heart asunder, and yet was of all sights the dearest to her in the world. Her babies at home, all safe and peaceful, passed out of Mrs. Trevelyan's mind—her father, and all the lighter ties that bound her to her life. She saw or thought of nothing in the world but her boy, her firstborn—the child who had been hers

for so many long sweet years, and yet was God's first, and might soon be hers no more. She had no eyes, no ears, no capacity for anything but that he was here, and she had him now, and perhaps, God knew, might soon be without him. The bitterness was the bitterness of death, and yet the sweetness was more than that of Paradise. She took him out of the strange hands that had misused him so cruelly, without even being aware of any natural rage at such an injury; and saw no more and thought no more of her enemy, who was trembling and holding by the bed, than if she had been a woman cut out of wood or stone.

As for Walter, the child's joy was wonderful to see. His delight fought against the solemn look in his face, and for a moment got the better of it, and gleamed like wintry sunshine from the edges of that overwhelming shadow. "Is it you—is it really you?" he cried. "I have dreamt it so often, and always woke up; oh, mamma, I think I can feel you; I don't think I am dreaming—is it you?"

"My darling, you must keep still," Agnes said; and then Walter accepted the whole matter as if it had been the most natural thing in the world. He had no longer any strong sentiment to war against his weakness; he yielded himself up

with a child's unquestioning confidence. One thing was sure, that since his mother was there all was well, and there was no longer anything to desire. He held her hand against his cheek and caressed it, and clasped his arms round it. From that moment he was once more wrapped round and round in natural safety and tranquillity, such as make the profoundest happiness of a child.

"Take me home, mamma, to our own home," he said, looking up at her with the eyes that had no doubt in them; and Agnes said, "Yes, my darling." She said yes, and she knew when she said it that she should never take him home. Ah, my God! was it as hard to be crucified? All the world receded from the mother and the child, and left them there alone. If matters had been less serious, Agnes would have been eager to ask how it was, and if everything had been done that could be done; but in the air of the sick room, and in the solemn little face of the dying child, there was something which hushed inquiry. When there is no hope there is no ground for asking questions. Yet the spectator who was looking on at this speechless junction of the living and the dying, could not, when the first fright was over, keep silent. She drew close to Agnes, and at length plucked at

her sleeve, seeing there was no other way of gaining her attention. When Mrs. Trevelyan looked up she saw a face, which she could scarcely recognise, hovering over her like an apparition from the clouds. It was the face of Beatrice, so pallid and stricken with terror, so contracted with care and self-reproach, so shaken out of its pride and high estate, that for the first moment Agnes did not recognise whose face it was.

"It was not my fault," Beatrice said in a kind of hoarse whisper; even at that moment her heart sunk within her with envy. Agnes was suffering as Miss Trevelyan had never suffered in her life. The cross had just been laid upon her with a heavier and more crushing weight than Beatrice knew anything of; and yet the woman whom God had not even taken the pains to bestow suffering upon, looked at the other whose heart was breaking under it, with an envy beyond expression. She envied even the abstraction, the momentary wonder at her apology which woke in Agnes's eyes. *She* had never been so deeply struck from Heaven as to be deadened to the lesser evils of human enmity and opposition. She envied Agnes her heart which was breaking, her anguish which was bitterer than death; for never, never in her paltry life, had such shadows,

which were reserved by God for his chosen, given grandeur and dignity to *her*.

"Your fault?" said Agnes, looking in her face with a slow apprehension of her words. "Oh no! It is nobody's fault—except God." She did not know what she was saying. She was angry with her Father, poor soul; and she knew Him so well that she dared say it. He could have saved her child from the death that was coming—if He would; and He had not willed it. It was His fault, and the creature He had made upbraided Him—He who had taken to Himself the supreme luxury of dying for the world He loved; and yet He would not let her die for the son of her heart. Ah me! the pulses were going so steadily in her veins while they were failing, failing in her child's, for whom she would have counted it joy to drain them drop by drop. She put away with her hand the other woman, the poor human thing that in her feeble way was to blame. She had no heart to think of secondary means at such a moment. She had to do with God only, who has the issues of life and death in His hand.

As for Beatrice, though this house had been chosen as a place in which to hide Sir Roger's heir from his mother—though he had been brought here to satisfy her old envy, her old

rage against the woman of whom Providence had made a favourite and treated so much better than herself—she withdrew without a word, and left Walter's mother in possession of the place. Nobody said or thought that it was not Mrs. Trevelyan's own house into which she had entered. The doctor came and he asked no questions, nor even looked as if he thought it strange. Beatrice went down below and lived there, unsleeping and uneating, like Agnes herself, but possessed by a kind of despair, and guilty horror, and miserable impotence, instead of the dreadful anguish, and composure, and familiar words and smiles that were above. But this change, though it made Walter happy, did nothing for the little bruised body which even happiness and safety could not cure. He had fallen out of the window in his attempt to escape; and his injuries were such, that from the first there had been nothing to hope. He might linger a few days, more or less, but he could not live.

All this Agnes heard, and yet had to bear it, and to know that nothing in this life was possible, except to comfort and solace him a little. Her bonnet and shawl lay outside on the landing where she had placed them, nobody having had the heart to carry them away; and

the white stars from the jessamine lay all covered up in the thick folds of her crape veil. Stanfield followed her the same evening, and came into the room in the middle of the night with such a heartbroken face that the cheerful mother sent him away. "We are telling stories to make us sleepy," she said, with that smile which was all the sunshine remaining in the world for Walter; and took her place again by the bedside, and took up once more the thread of the never-ending, oft-beginning story, which beguiled the pain and tedium of the death-bed. When Stanfield went downstairs, he found Jack Charlton still sitting, forlorn, in the hall. He had not been wanted for anything, and yet he had not the heart to go away, or even to change his position. While Agnes sat telling stories by Walter's death-bed, the two men kept together downstairs, with blank, miserable faces, listening to every sound. There were many smiles in the sick room, and even little thrills of feeble laughter; but in the other parts of the house nobody could smile. It had all come so quickly, so suddenly, to all except the two chief actors in the scene. As for Walter, it seemed to him as if he had always been ill and in bed, and to his mother as if she had known this fate for years, and had never done anything but nurse him and

watch him; but, on the other hand, Beatrice Trevelyan was saying to herself—Oh, if she had but yielded yesterday to the suggestion made by her own comfort, and sent back the living, longing child to the mother, from whom all her skill could not detach him! and Jack Charlton thought if he had but been a little more anxious in his search; and even the kind, untidy housemaid—if she had but divined sooner what was in the little prisoner's heart! To think that he had been well and strong only twenty-four hours ago!—this filled everybody with an additional despair down below; but in the sick room they were beyond any such thought.

Great anguish of body or mind has the effect of superseding time; it seemed to Mrs. Trevelyan as if she had been for years telling stories, smiling and caressing her dying child, and in her heart saying to God that it was He who had done it. No doubt it was He who had done it—the Father, who hateth nothing that he hath made; the Son, who alone in all the world could taste the supreme blessedness of dying for those He loved. Ah, me! they know what is best up in those tender, inexorable heavens! But do not you think it was hard upon her, who could see no farther, that the poor soul could only smile and kiss him, and tell

him her woeful, cheerful story, and could not die for her first-born child?

This went on for two of those long recurrences of light and darkness, which people who have nothing particular on their mind call day and night; two days—but there was not between the mother and the child any of those conversations about death and heaven which sometimes occur in similar circumstances, and which are so heartbreaking and so sweet. Walter knew he was ill, but he did not know nor think anything about death, and it did not occur to Agnes to bring in that new thought, to thrill with wonder and apprehension the little mind which could not understand it. They said their prayers together, and by times, when he was able, Walter would tell his mother about what had happened in his absence, and how he had longed for her; and then they would return to the story-telling——

But I who write cannot give you any account of these days, oh my friends, because I know too well how such days pass. The world went and came all round and about this dim chamber, and the doctor entered from time to time, and so did Stanfield, who had a right, and even Beatrice, and the kind maid; and the summer sun shone all round, and tried hard to get in at

the windows, to make his specious pretence that life is sweet; and, at the same time, the moments, which no one could arrest, swept on, and the hours ended one by one, and the will of God worked itself out. No doubt it was the will of God. It was He who was doing it, and not men and enemies, such as worked out David's afflictions in the Psalms; so that even the Psalms were not the comfort to Agnes that they are to many a mourner. It was God only who was against her; and it seemed as if it would have been so small a thing for Him to have healed instead of killing. As for little Walter, he was troubled with no such questions. He grew confused by times in his mind, and sometimes did not know his mother, but was always capable of being roused up to recognise her, and find all the clouds clear away in the sense of her presence. And then it was all over in two days, and the little life became perfect, "rounded with a sleep." I tell you again, my friends, I who write Agnes Trevelyan's story, that I cannot tell you, step by step, how this came about. Somebody at last took the poor woman out of the room where Walter was no longer—led her away awful in the force of her life and self-control, unable to faint, or fall ill, or lose anyhow for a moment the sense of what had befallen her.

Thus it all ended, God knows why. He who had taken the trouble, by the slow processes of nature, to bring the child into the world, and keep him there so many sweet years; to take care of him in his childish illnesses, and temper the wind to him, and keep the little heart beating in his breast; and, more than that, to put in him all manner of budding thoughts, and comprehensions, and dear suggestions of what was to come—of what was never to come. If anybody on earth could tell why or what it meant, it might be a little consolation; but then, perhaps, even that consolation would have been but of little use to Agnes Trevelyan, as she knelt down, crushed down under the weight of the cross which her Father had lain on her, and which she did not know how to bear.

And thus it had all come to an end—all their anxiety, and their search, and everything that had been most interesting for months past in the lives of the three people who mourned most for Walter in that Hampstead cottage. To think it should have taken so large a place in their minds, and occupied them with so many labours, and yet end in a moment, like the snapping of a thread! All the hopes that had been centered in the boy, and all the schemes against him, and all the anxieties—where he

was, and who had charge of him; and all the dear daily cares, ever recurring sweetly with every new vicissitude, which had once done so much to charm his mother's heart back again to life—all over in one brief breathless moment! This, perhaps, was what Jack Charlton was thinking, and even to some extent Beatrice Trevelyan; and, indeed, Stanfield too a little, who had still *his* child, though *hers* was gone. But as for Agnes, I cannot tell you what she was thinking; there are so many, oh! so many, who *know;* and it would be hopeless to tell you who are outside, good, kind people as you are; you too will understand, if ever it pleases God to cut you in portions, and carry you away piecemeal, through those darkling passages which are the way to His heaven. It was a strange household that evening; and it was a lovely evening, so fresh, and tender, and sweet, breathing of nothing but peace and blessedness. Jack Charlton went and came, going about the dreadful business, which, though he could not do anything else for Agnes, he could spare her; and Stanfield went up and down stairs, into the room where she was, and into another room still more sacred, and back again to the hall, where Jack Charlton, who had grown a comfort to him in his weakness, might

be expected; and in another room Beatrice Trevelyan, for the first time in her life, down upon her knees, in the abasement of a consciousness which felt like crime, was crying to God that she never would forgive herself, and crying wildly for His forgiveness in the same breath. And there enthroned in the centre of the house, as in all their hearts, was lying, all shrouded and silent, that which had been Walter Trevelyan; and all the young flowers were growing, and the soft dews falling, and the sound of children's voices in the golden sunset air, though this child neither heard nor saw. That was how it ended abruptly, like a thread suddenly snapped upon the wheel, when nobody was thinking; and no one yet could understand the dread certainty, the blank and final repose, which had succeeded to so much anxiety and suspense. He was dead, and hope was dead, and with hope fear; and yet, at the same time, the eager throbs of the old anguish had not learned to cease contending with the awful stillness of the new. They still started at the sounds outside, as if, perhaps, it was a dream they had been dreaming, and *he*, who now needed no name, might still come in, all welcome and glad, at the blessed door.

CHAPTER XIX.

After the End.

IT has been said, in the earlier part of this history, that Agnes Trevelyan had in no way an exceptionally hard fate. The griefs of her early days were, not that her husband was cruel to her, or wittingly unkind, or that there was any want of love between them: it was only the common lot, with its drawbacks and compensations, that had fallen upon a creature only half-awakened out of the ideal, and seeking the absolute in all things, as is the manner of youth. And now, in the moment of her deepest distress, Agnes was not left utterly desolate, as some women are. She had her father by her, who loved her above everything in the world; and she had Charlton, who loved her too, and would fain have taken his place beside her, and supported her in all her afflictions. Neither of the two could enter with her into the sacred innermost chamber

of sorrow. But that was no lack of love, no faintness of sympathy, but only the human disability which sentences every human creature in the supreme moments of existence to be alone. She thought the father of her child, had he been there, could have gone with her and shared all her heart; but most likely, had Roger been alive, his wife would not have been able to entertain that dear delusion. She was alone, because to be alone was inevitable to humanity, not because she was abandoned by dear love and unspeakable sympathy. She recognised this dimly in her own mind, though she got little consolation from it; for it seemed to urge upon her more and more the sense that man would have spared her in her widowhood and weakness, but that God had not spared her; and it was so hard to see why. It was when she was trusting in Him, clinging to Him, with prayer on her lips and faith in her heart, that the Father had turned upon her and struck her all unawares. It was He who had taken the part of the cruel rich man, and taken the one lamb out of the poor man's fold; and her heart bled and sobbed out of all its wounds with the wonder of a baffled trust and the sore humiliation of disappointed love. She was stunned and silenced in her terrible surprise, and could not understand it, nor find any clue to the

dark and dread mystery. And then God did not give her any of those softenings which He bestows upon weaker people. The spectators said to each other that it was well her health did not suffer; but, in reality, that was one of the hard circumstances of her lot. She could not get to be unconscious; none of those merciful films of bodily suffering which sometimes dim the strained sight for a moment, came over her eyes. She was unaware, indeed, of having any body, and lived without its aid, as she could have imagined, feeling every pang of the soul to the uttermost, and drinking to the last dregs the cup that had been given her to drink.

When everything was over in the melancholy house, Beatrice, who had stayed all this time in the cottage without very well knowing why, asked to see Mrs. Trevelyan. The house had grown to be Mrs. Trevelyan's house, unconsciously to everybody; and no one had made any account of Beatrice, who kept in her own room, and felt the shame and misery of her position with a force which did not occur to any one else; for naturally she was more interested in herself and what she had done than any one else was. And then something had happened to Miss Trevelyan besides the death which had occurred in the family. The morning that Walter

was laid in his grave, while she in her heart was feeling herself his murderer, a letter was brought to her which made a great change in her life. It made an end of the petty schemes for which she despised herself, without being able to abandon them, and it opened the only life which she thought worth living—the long-delayed and hoped-for existence—at last before her.

Beatrice stood aghast when she had read the letter, wondering at first, with pallid cheeks and heart that had stopped beating, whether there might not be some punishment deeper than anything she had dreamed of hid beneath this apparent happiness. She could not believe it was actually true that at last good fortune and comfort, and something worth living for, should come to her for the first time, just as the people round her were preparing to carry away the little victim of her selfish pride to his grave. After all her abasement and suffering, it seemed to her more like an exquisite revenge which somebody was taking upon her than a real and substantial good fortune. It was the man whom Beatrice within herself called her first love—though, to tell the truth, she never had been sufficiently interested in him to have given up anything for his sake—he to whom she had been re-introduced but lately, and who, if he had been like her, would

have forgotten her in her absence—it was he who wrote offering to her his good heart, and honest hand, and comfortable fortune. He had loved her all along (or at least he said so), as she sometimes tried to flatter herself she had loved him; and he accepted tenderly the explanation of her disappearance which had been current among her friends—to wit, that Miss Trevelyan was nursing her little nephew in an illness. "It was a dreadful *mésalliance*, you know," Beatrice's friends said, "and these sort of mothers are no good to their children." And so it happened that Miss Trevelyan's suitor had the most earnest and admiring belief that she had gone to do a mother's duty to the little invalid whose own mother was unworthy of that sacred office.

It would be saying little to say that Beatrice trembled when she received this letter. A young girl receiving her lover's declaration after misunderstanding, and doubt, and delay, could not have been half so much excited as was Miss Trevelyan. She grew pale, all the blood went back out of her veins upon her heart, and her whole frame shook with the violence of the shock. If it could be believed in, it was a higher conclusion than she had for years hoped to reach to—for the man who thus offered to her a new life was

one who could put her in harmony with goodness, and throw a certain tender light even over the petty struggles of her past existence. If it could be believed in! But then that new voice—that voice of true affection which Miss Trevelyan was so little used to—awoke in her a certain impulse of truthfulness which had never been utterly dead in her mind, and yet was new to her under the new form it took. A certain lingering fundamental sincerity had come many a time in the way of Beatrice's plans, hindering her from taking the last step of social dissimulation, preventing her even occasionally from accepting a man whom she had pursued, but whom she could not finally make up her mind to marry, and betraying her at unsuitable moments into a revelation of her natural sentiments, which she herself regarded with disgust after it was over, but could not prevent. This, however, was different from the new impulse which seized upon Beatrice. First of all, startled nature, seeing the prize within its grasp, thought in a sudden horror how to conceal the truth and keep the joy; and then truth rose up in her mind with a kind of tragic force. The sweetness of knowing herself loved—which was something almost inconceivable—of imagining, too, that she had been loved all through those lingering years

—of feeling in her dry and withered heart an impulse of gratitude, in which the pleasant delusions of her youth found resurrection and began to look true,—all this seemed to make it impossible to Beatrice to leave a falsehood between herself and the man who was going to do so much for her. If it had been a mere matter of convenience, a marriage proposed because it suited him to marry and her to be married, any such refinement would have been unnecessary; but Truth, though buried deep down, was still at the bottom of the well of Miss Trevelyan's mind; and when there came such an unhoped-for apparition as the face of Love gleaming in the unexpectant water, the other spirit of light, surprised, sprang up to meet him and would not be kept down. This was why Beatrice asked, with a humility quite unusual to her, to see her sister-in-law. They had not again met since the first moment when Beatrice had said it was not her fault, and Agnes, in her first despair, had answered, "No."

It was now the evening of the funeral-day, and the next morning the poor mother was going home, and there was no time to lose. Miss Trevelyan questioned the maid with a closeness which was altogether unlike her usual manner with her servants. She asked how Mrs. Tre-

velyan was looking; whether she was able to be up, whether she was ill; and, to tell the truth, notwithstanding her new-born pity, a certain contempt for her because she was not ill, came into Beatrice's mind. She herself felt ill, or supposed she felt ill, in the excitement of the moment; and to hear that Agnes was neither in bed, nor having the doctor to see her, nor taking anything, brought her back to a little of that involuntary contempt for "that sort of person" which she had entertained so long. "These kind of people have so little feeling," she said to herself. The thought was consolatory in its way; and it was with something of this sentiment, mingling with extreme personal excitement, that she proceeded to the interview she had sought.

Agnes was in the room which she had occupied since her watch was over. She had been putting away all the little sacred things which had belonged to Walter, which were few, for it was almost a relief to Mrs. Trevelyan to find that the dresses he had been wearing were unknown to her, and unassociated with him in her mind. She was not lying down, as Beatrice would have thought right under the circumstances, but moving about with those languid, listless movements which betray the utter prostration of the heart; trying in a forlorn way to defend herself against

the recollections that consumed her. She gave Beatrice a chair with the same hopeless, listless look, and herself sat down near her, like a creature in a dream. Even in the depths of her affliction Agnes could not go against the tolerant nature and sweet courtesy of the heart which she had derived from her father. She felt that Miss Trevelyan must have some explanation to make, something to say; and she could not refuse her the opportunity. As for the pain to herself, what did it matter, a little more or a little less?—for, to tell the truth, there were no such trifling words as *less* or *more* in the vast and silent anguish which filled Agnes's heart. Her cup was brimming over already, and another or another bitter drop could make no difference. She sat down feeling a momentary relief in any change of position, sinking on her seat in her languor and exhaustion; and turned the eyes that were worn with watching and weeping, to her sister-in-law's face. But it was for Miss Trevelyan, who had something to say, to begin. As for Agnes, she had nothing to say to any one in the world.

Beatrice did not find it much more easy, for her part. The only way for a woman to speak to another woman in such circumstances is when supporting her or clinging to her, holding the poor hand that trembles, or offering a charitable

bosom for the support of the fainting head. But there was no such *rapprochement* between the two as to make that possible; and Miss Trevelyan found it less easy, when the moment arrived, to throw herself at the poor mother's feet than she had imagined. She sat instead and looked at Agnes, whose eyes seemed to have turned inwards, and whose whole aspect betrayed a heart absorbed; and did not know what to say to her. When she did speak she said, as was natural, something which she did not mean, and which came to her lips mechanically.

"Don't you think you ought to lie down? I am sure your head aches," Beatrice said; and then the colour came to her face when she saw something like a faint movement of wonder in Agnes's eyes.

"No, thank you," said Mrs. Trevelyan, "my head does not ache;" and then Agnes took pity on her old enemy. "It is kind to come to me," she said, faintly. "I know you are sorry;" and this was all her strength would let her say.

"Oh, sorry is a poor word," cried Beatrice. "You ought to hate me—it is only just that you should hate me. I don't know what to say to you. I should like to go down on my knees, as I have done to God——"

"No, no," said Agnes. She made a little movement with her hand, as if of fear. "If it could do any good," she said, with a voice that was scarcely audible. She was not upbraiding Beatrice. The question was one that Beatrice had so little to do with; it was between herself and God.

And then Miss Trevelyan paused, humbled more than ever; for she had naturally expected either in hate or in forgiveness to count for something, when she of herself sought her brother's widow; and the fact was, that Agnes was rapt out of her reach, and was scarcely aware either of the part she had had in bringing about this overwhelming misfortune, or in her repentance now that all was over. Mrs. Trevelyan repeated softly, "I know you are sorry." It seemed to Beatrice as if the mother would not permit her to be anything more than sorry, and was jealous of her child's love even when he was in his grave; but, in reality, Agnes used the word because it was the first one that came. If she could have had the heart to think of anything but her grief, she would herself have been sorry for the woman who had harmed her so profoundly, and who could do nothing to mend it. But it was not for a woman who had occupied herself only with the selfish emotions of life to understand what was in Agnes Trevelyan's eyes.

And then there was a pause, and the two sat facing each other, Agnes only half conscious and caring for nothing, but Beatrice wildly conscious, and feeling as if all the future hung upon a thread which the least accident might snap asunder. It made her shudder to bring the hopes that were beating so strong in her into the stillness that surrounded Agnes, and in which everything seemed dead; and yet she felt it necessary, even for the sake of those hopes, to get her sister-in-law's forgiveness. It did not occur to her to think that her presence and her voice, and the sight of her, were rousing Mrs. Trevelyan from the passive and exhausted condition in which she was. Beatrice thought first of herself, as was natural; a little pain, more or less, what could it matter? but to establish her own good fortune on safe grounds, and balk all possibility of further disturbance, was of unquestionable importance; so that she made an effort upon herself.

"Mrs. Trevelyan," she said, "if you and I had been friends, I could have told you all my feelings and thoughts, and how I was to blame; but you hate me, and you have reason to hate me; I am humbled to the very dust," cried Beatrice, with her better nature again breaking through; "it is my fault, and I did not mean it;

I would give my life—I would have given my life——"

"Ah," said Agnes, with an irrepressible cry; "why *your* life? God would have only his, none but his. If it had been a matter of life for life, God knows——"

But here her strength gave way, and Beatrice sat by and saw the wave of fierce anguish go over her head, and heard the long sob in her throat that would not be choked down. Miss Trevelyan sat and looked on, and then got up and walked about the room, not daring to go and kneel down by Agnes's side and give her the sacramental kiss, by which one woman takes her share of another woman's sorrow. Beatrice could only wring her hands and look on, and wait until the brief passion was over, and Mrs. Trevelyan had regained the control of herself. If she had been a wise woman she would have accepted this as enough; or if she had been more than a wise woman—if she had had the wisdom of a tender heart, she would have given at that moment the magic touch of sympathy, and won the woman whom she feared as an enemy, to be her friend for ever and ever. For that, all that Beatrice had to do was to have taken courage; to have said, "I, too, had begun to love him," and to have wept the tears with which her eyes were hot and full.

But she had no confidence in love, not knowing it much more than by hearsay, and she had not the courage. And then she was not wise enough to be satisfied and go away, nor to see that Agnes would never betray her. She stayed still, agitated and trembling as she was, and went on.

"I know you must hate me," she said; "but listen to me a moment. It will be better to say what I have to say now, though it may be painful for us both. I did not mean any harm, Mrs. Trevelyan. I meant to do good, and not harm. No doubt I was wrong. We thought of a better education than, perhaps, you could have been in the way of giving him — we thought, perhaps, that Walter——"

Agnes had borne a great deal and said nothing; but she could not bear her child's name—the name that was now almost as sacred as God's name—to be pronounced by profane lips. She started and rose up in that sudden irritation, which is as much a part of grief as its tears. "Oh, go away from me!" she cried; "I cannot bear it; I am tired, tired and sick to death. Oh! go away. I do not hate you. What does it matter if I hated you? It is God, it is not you. Leave me with Him; I cannot bear any more."

But still Beatrice was not content. She

went up to Agnes, holding out her hand. "Forgive me!" she said—"Oh, forgive me! Give me your hand, and I will leave you, as you say. I meant no harm; accidents happen everywhere. Mrs. Trevelyan, say that you do not bear me any malice before I go away."

Agnes was trembling all over with the torture which was being applied to her. She caught at the chair to support herself, and turned her head, which she could not keep steady, away from Miss Trevelyan's look, which moved her to a kind of sick frenzy, she could not tell how. "I have never borne you any malice," she said, feeling her voice flutter in her throat, as her heart seemed to be doing; "but I am not able to talk to any one. Have you forgotten what has happened to-day? I will forgive you; I will say anything you like—only, for pity, do not talk to me any more." When she had said this, Agnes sank down wearily into her chair. It was weariness, prostration, utter exhaustion, which were apparent in all her movements, and at the same time a sense of the intolerable, which took away all her patience. Miss Trevelyan took her hand and pressed it in hers, and tried yet to say something; but there was an imperative movement in the disengaged arm

which stopped even Beatrice. She murmured something that sounded like "God bless you!" but which conveyed no meaning to Agnes's tortured ears; and then at last closing the door with studied softness behind her, Miss Trevelyan finding no more was to be made of it, contented herself, and went away.

When she was gone, Agnes sat still where Beatrice had left her, in that sad inertness which does not care to move. As the light waned out, she looked more like a mass of black drapery, flung down anyhow upon a chair, than a living and independent creature. What did it matter? The heaven was brass and the earth iron. No power could open the ear of God which had shut fast against her prayer, and no power could open the grave which had closed its jealous gates upon her child. The psalms of the service that had been read over him kept ringing in her ears—"Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last; satisfy us with Thy mercy, and that soon; comfort us again now after the time that Thou hast plagued us"—and it was hard to think what they could mean. For even God himself could not, or at least would not, in the order of his Providence, mend what He had done. "Take Thy plague away from me; spare me a little!" Ah, my God! was it not cruel to say so? when

one knew that this plague could never be taken away, and that the suffering had not been spared. Her thoughts should have been different; but I am not talking of what should have been—this was what was sweeping and surging through her mind as the evening waned. It angered her to think of being comforted, or spared, or recovering her strength. Such things would be just to say if there had been no loss that could not be repaired; but now not even God himself could make the world anything but a changed world. Thus the night went on to darkness as she sat alone in her despair, and was glad of the obscurity to cover her; and all this time her pulse kept on beating, and her heart throbbed steadily, and the physical frame refused to deaden or soften the anguish of the soul. And down below, Stanfield, who had aged ten years since that first night, and Charlton, who had a haggard look in his eyes, said to each other that, thank God, her health was not affected; for, to be sure, they did not know.

As for Beatrice, she went to her room and put her things together to go away in the morning, for she had not brought her maid, and it had been a great trouble to her; and, as she pursued this occupation, the thought of the dead boy grew fainter and fainter in her mind, and

the new event that had happened to herself became more prominent. She was very sorry for Walter, and blamed herself for her "foolish" conduct in the matter; and yet, by this time, perhaps, began to be more sorry for herself than for anybody else concerned; for, to be sure, Miss Trevelyan had meant no harm. It was for the child's good she had acted—and the accident was not *her* fault—and yet it was she who would have to bear the penalty. Agnes, always the favourite of Providence, would go home pitied and mourned by everybody, while Beatrice had still before her a trial which chilled her blood in her veins—a confession which perhaps might make her suitor turn back, and overshadow again in a moment the fair prospect that was shining before her—although, certainly, it was not she who had killed Walter, or done anything except what was for his true good and ultimate advantage.

Such were the thoughts that occupied Beatrice after she had done her penance to Walter's mother. And below Jack Charlton could not but wonder in his mind whether in her grief it would be any comfort to Agnes Trevelyan to know that there was one in the world who would gladly stand by her in her trouble and console her with his love; and whether he had sufficient courage, and confidence in himself and her,

to decide upon offering her that support and consolation. And thus new thoughts of life awoke again in the house he had left, while yet the first dews were still falling upon Walter's little grave.

CHAPTER XX.

Conclusion.

NEXT morning Mrs. Trevelyan went home with her father. The Windholm folks, though they had their faults, had hearts in their bosom, and a great many of the shops were partially shut, and many a wistful face looked from the windows as the blacksmith took his daughter to her own house. But no one saw Agnes, who had sank back in a corner of the cab which conveyed her from the railway, covering her face, and not daring to look upon the world. It was bright day, the sun shining, and the birds singing, and the sweet air blowing on the Common with that breath of life and health which seems fresh enough to restore the feeblest. But these blessed circumstances of external life do nothing but make the gloom harder for those who are in the valley of the shadow of Death. Stanfield did not go in with his daughter to her

changed house. He had to go up the village again in his black dress, with his worn looks, to see after the work which he had been neglecting, and the wife, who was still living and getting better, though Walter was dead.

As for Agnes, she went in alone to her house and shut the door, and seemed as she did so to turn her back upon, and leave behind her, all her actual life. When the first anguish of her return was over, and when she felt herself settled again in her old apparent tranquillity, with everything around her exactly the same as it had been a month ago, and nothing to denote the terrible change which had taken place, this was the feeling that remained most in her mind. She had lived her life out and was done with it. Her vitality, which was so strong, had survived the first great fundamental blow, but it had not survived, and could not survive, the second. Hope could not get up again from that unlooked-for stroke. She could not grow ill or die. She could not abandon the duties which God had laid upon her in the world; but life, so far as life is a matter of personal desire, and satisfaction, and actual being, had ceased and stopped short. It would have been vain to say so to the external world which comprehends so little; but she knew it in her heart. Her neighbours gave her the

profoundest pity of which the general mind is capable, and some tender women who had children of Walter's age, wept for her with a kind of anguish, feeling always that what Agnes had borne to-day, they, too, to-morrow might be called upon to bear; but no one knew the thoughts that Mrs. Trevelyan carried with her into the silent house, where the absence of Walter's voice, and of his step, and of his presence, made an audible and visible solitude, which was something more than mere negation. What Agnes felt was, that she had had her day. Once there were father and son together within these walls, and she had lived her life with full measure of all its cares and complications; but now all that was over for ever.

Calm and silence had fallen upon the house. But for a certain golden gleam in the baby's eyes, that episode of living life which had made the villagers envious of the blacksmith's daughter—that marriage which had taken her, as people thought, out of her sphere, for any trace it had left behind might never have been. The Trevelyans and their distinctions, and small nobility, had disappeared from the horizon altogether. These matters had counted for little at any time in Agnes's mind; but still they had tinged her life, and now they were gone like the rest. She was now no more than the

blacksmith's daughter, as she had been at first—mother of two little children, who could never take anything from the Trevelyans except their name. Perhaps this external circumstance, in its way, contributed to detach from the sombre existence that remained that fair round globe of actual life, which had been completed for ever. She sat in the silence of her house and felt that she had had her day, and it was past; and yet scarcely the half was past of that hard tale of years which sometimes God exacts to the last moment from those of His creatures to whom He has given strength to endure.

It would be false, however, to say that this thought was the hardest which came to trouble Agnes in her solitude. A woman is so much at the mercy of her thoughts. She kept looking over all the busy world, and wondering to see it so out of joint, and bewildering herself as to God's meaning—that meaning which He so seldom shows to man. Was it that by all these various ways of living it was His purpose to show the world how impossible it was to live? Sometimes she thought so as she pondered;—that as a king was accorded to Israel to prove, as nothing else could, the harm of a king, so life was also permitted to prove, by its never-ending, always-failing experiment, how life was out of possibility. She sat sometimes all the day long with these

musings in her mind, and there was little consolation to be found in them. Mrs. Stanfield was getting better—she whose life was so doubtful an advantage to herself, and so great a misfortune to those who were connected with her; she who, so far as human eye could see, had nothing to look back upon or to look forward to, but the lowest form of existence—mean, and selfish, and unlovely. But yet she lived, while Walter was dead; and myriads of unfortunates were living on, to whom death would have been the great and only consolation. The strongest intellect in the world might be troubled by such a thought, and much more the mind of a solitary woman mourning for her first-born. And then it came to her sometimes like a gleam of light to think that, if this was indeed God's meaning—if He meant to prove life impossible, as a father might well prove to his children the impracticability of their desires; it was all the more and more a proof that He had something better behind—something to fulfil all longings and complete all loves. Perhaps it was only a woman's reasoning, which is not worth much, they say; but then reason is never worth much on such subjects—and it gave a little comfort to her.

As for Stanfield, though his daughter was in the depths of human anguish, this was not to

him the unhappiest time of his life; for, to be sure, a man can go even with his nearest and dearest only to a limited extent; and he had his child, though she had lost hers. He was very sad and sorrowful, but in the midst of his sorrow there was a kind of happiness which was sweet. When he went down of nights to the house on the Green, where once Walter had run to meet him at the door and greet his arrival, his heart grew full, and was sometimes "like to break." But still it was sweet to go in to his own child, to sit by her silently, to understand her as they both thought, and spare her the need of words. To be sure, the two had little to say; for what was the good of talking when the thoughts of the one were inexpressible, and the other understood, so far as it was possible to understand?

Stanfield, however, instead of being cast down by it, had a certain consolation in the thought that his daughter now belonged to him alone, and had nothing to look for on any side, except the cherishing, and love, and support, which he himself was so ready and anxious to give her. That disjunction from the past which marked to her what she thought the ending of her life, was to him a kind of happiness. His wife got better, thanks to the nurse Agnes had sent her, and ceased to rave for the benefit of the village, and

made her appearance so subdued and humble, that it was hard for the charitable and tolerant man to carry out his resolution of sending her away. After a little time, however, when Mrs. Stanfield ceased to be frightened, she took to her old ways; and then her husband had her removed kindly and carefully out of his house, and out of the village. He said again, in the pitifulness of his tender soul, that it was not her fault if she could not understand; and though he would never see her again, he provided for her comforts, and even such luxuries as pleased her, with a liberal hand. All this made it necessary for the blacksmith to resume his work as if he had been a young man. He began to be early and late at the forge; to be more silent, less prompt to give his time and counsel to others, than he had once been. He could not abandon that position of the "worthiest," which the village folks had instinctively given him; but perhaps he was a little less ready to listen and to be drawn aside from his work than in former days. His time was no longer his but belonged to his daughter, and to *her* daughters—the helpless little things who had nobody but him to look to, as the Windholm folks said.

And by-and-by the two fair children clinging about his knees, became to Stanfield

what Agnes herself in her baby days had been. They belonged to him, and Walter never could have belonged to him. Thus it was that the great blow which cut short the life of Agnes, was softened down and smoothed away to everybody but her. To other people, her child was only Mrs. Trevelyan's little boy who died; and sometimes it struck Agnes with surprise to see that nobody suspected it was she who had died, nor understand how her life had come to an end.

Life must end one time or another in this world. It is true that some people live until they die; but perhaps they are the minority of human creatures. Sometimes it is as Dante says, a demon who takes possession of the existing body, when the true soul goes down to Hades; sometimes, instead, it is a patient angel who enters in when the dear life is past; and years come and go, and nobody knows of the substitution, unless it be now and then some weird soul like the Ancient Mariner, who catches the glance that is from heaven or hell in the eyes of the lifeless people. The spirit that inhabited Mrs. Trevelyan's form after her life was over, was a most human spirit; it was even one that could simulate actual existence, and live a vicarious life in the little children who were growing

older every day. But for all that, it was a spirit and not her very self. And her life—her individual existence—the life that it was pleasant to possess, and happiness to go on with, had broken off short, and come to an end.

When Mr. Freke came to see her—as it was his duty to do—the vicar was in great confusion of mind, and did not know what to say; and, indeed, except that it was mysterious and inscrutable, and beyond all explanation, what could any one say? He confused her more and more—or at least, did all he could to do so—with his own bewilderments and perplexities.

"I won't say it is for your good, as so many people say," the vicar exclaimed; "for I cannot see how it can be for your good; but perhaps it is for his good, poor dear child! And I cannot tell you that it is to show God's love to you, for, God knows, I cannot feel that myself. I think He will explain it, if you can but wait; and, so far as I can see, that's all. It is your fellowship in the sufferings of Christ."

"Ah!" said Agnes; "I think so sometimes. But tell me what that means."

But Mr. Freke could not tell no more than most people can tell what is the meaning of the divine words which they snatch up at random, with but a vague general sense of their powers of healing, to staunch the wounds, for which

human art has no remedy; but he did better than try any explanations. He said, "Tell me what it is you think sometimes," knowing—because he had a tender affection for Agnes, which gave sight to his eyes—that the best help for her would come out of her own multitude of thoughts.

"I think sometimes that there is a kind of mass being always said in the world," said Agnes —"a kind of repetition every day of His sacrifice; not because of any priest's saying, but because of God's appointing. Perhaps it is only fancy; and some of us are always being chosen to carry it on. We ought to be glad; but at the end even He was not willing, except because it was God's will—any more than we are willing. It is hard to be put up on the cross to show the other people how blessed they are; but that is not what I wanted to say. Sometimes I think it is to keep up and carry on the spectacle of loss, and pain, and anguish; and I have my mass to say, though I am not willing. Sometimes it comforts me a little; I think He would have raised them all like Lazarus, if it had been possible; and it was not possible; and now we have all to put on our priest's garments, and hold up the host, that all the world may see. We were a long time in Italy," she said, with a faint smile,

breaking off; and as she gave this last apology and explanation of what she had been saying, there came before Agnes's eyes, as if by a gleam of sunshine, the lovely Sorrento sea, and the terrace, and the orange gardens, and the procession winding up the steep streets, with the priest under his canopy, and the faint candles flaring in the daylight. The offering she had to make, which was not made willingly, was perhaps as far from a perfect one as was the poor wafer in the Sacramentary; but yet there was in it a fellowship with His offering which was divine.

This we quote, not because there is much satisfaction in it, but because it explains a little the kind of thoughts that were coming and going in Mrs. Trevelyan's mind; and how now and then she fell upon some fancy—for, to be sure, it was little better than a fancy—which was a momentary balm to her wound. And then she would take her children in her arms, and clasp them close to her, close against her breast, as if the pressure could, perhaps, deaden a little the pain in her heart; and thus got through the heavy days, and chanted her sad mass like the nightingale, that "leaned its breast up till a thorn——"

As for the other people, Beatrice Trevelyan told her story very frankly and honestly to her old lover; but yet in the telling, either because she herself, being acquainted with it, could explain the

intention as it existed in her own mind, and not the mere bungling performance which people could judge for themselves; or because of some involuntary softening in the narrative; the result was that he admired and trusted her more than ever, and thought her penitence and candour noble; and they were married, and Miss Trevelyan, though so late, entered into the life which she had so long longed for, and was a very good wife, and made her husband happy. She would have kept up a kind of friendship with her sister-in-law, had Agnes been disposed to it, and did not hesitate to say, that though it was a dreadful trial to the family, Roger's marriage had turned out a great deal better than could have been expected, and that Mrs. Trevelyan was an estimable person, in her way.

As for Jack Charlton, he kept always loitering vaguely about Windholm; and though it was hard to say whether he was most afraid to risk a rejection or an acceptance, his good sense kept him from doing or saying anything to commit himself. And Mrs. Stanfield lived on and was very comfortable in the place where the blacksmith had placed her. And Stanfield himself worked harder than ever, and was more patient than ever, though more difficult to be persuaded to give counsel; and every night he put on his coat and came slowly down the Green, until from the open door little

Agnes and little Bee, the youngest tottering on her baby feet, came out with a rush to meet him. For his own house was shut up, and he could not leave Agnes, who had need of him; and the blacksmith, as we have said, was not unhappy.

It is thus once more apparent that Agnes Trevelyan's was no tragic exceptional case, but that she had only the common lot, darkened by great sorrows, but not without consolations. Yet her epic was over, and her individual life ended. The vicarious life in which most women spend the latter part of their days might still remain for her; but her own life was over and done, and the Amen said. Life must come to an end somehow, and she was not one of those who live till they die. So that I have told you all her story, as well as if I had put a gravestone over her and written the last date on it, which may not be ascertained for many years.

But when you say your prayers, oh, good people, good friends!—when you come to that which names the little children, pause and take a charitable thought, if not for Agnes Trevelyan, yet for many another woman who has no other heritage—that the good God may grant to them to find again, at the end of many days, a sweet life by proxy to heal their bitter wounds.

THE END.

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S LIST OF NEW WORKS.

THE LIFE OF JOSIAH WEDGWOOD. From his Private Correspondence and Family Papers, in the possession of JOSEPH MAYER, Esq., F.S.A., FRANCIS WEDGWOOD, Esq., C. DARWIN, Esq., M.A., F.R.S., Miss WEDGWOOD, and other Original Sources. With an Introductory Sketch of the Art of Pottery in England. By ELIZA METEYARD. Dedicated, by permission, to the Right Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE, Chancellor of the Exchequer. Vol. 1, 8vo, with Portraits and above 100 other Illustrations, price 21s. elegantly bound, is now ready. The work will be completed in one more volume.

"This is the Life of Wedgwood to the expected appearance of which I referred at Burslem."—*Extract from a Letter to the Author by the Right Hon. W. E. Gladstone.*

"This very beautiful book is the first of two volumes which will contain that Life of Wedgwood which for the last fifteen years Miss Meteyard has had in view, and to which the Wedgwood family, and all who have papers valuable in relation to its subject, have been cordially contributing. In his admirable sketch of Wedgwood, given at Burslem, it was to the publication of this biography that Mr. Gladstone looked forward with pleasure. It is a very accurate and valuable book. To give their fullest value to the engravings of works of art which largely enrich the volume, the biography has been made by its publishers a choice specimen of their own art as book-makers. Neither care nor cost have been grudged."—*Examiner.*

"The appearance of such a work as Miss Meteyard's 'Life of Josiah Wedgwood' is an event of importance in the sister spheres of literature and art. The biographer of our great potter has more than ordinary fitness for the fulfilment of her labour of love. She is an enthusiastic admirer and a practised connoisseur of Ceramic Art, and she brings the pleasant energy of individual taste and feeling to the aid of complete, authentic, and well-arranged information, and the well-balanced style of an experienced *litterateur*. The interest of the book grows with every page. The reader will peruse the numerous interesting particulars of Wedgwood's family life and affairs with unusual satisfaction, and will lay down the work with undoubting confidence that it will rank as a classic among biographies—an exhaustive work of the first rank in its school."—*Morning Post.*

"No book has come before us for some time so stored with interesting information. Miss Meteyard is a biographer distinguished by a clever and energetic style, by delicate judgment, extensive information, and a deep interest in her subject. The history of the Ceramic Art in England, and the biography of the eminent man who brought it to perfection, have evidently been to her a labour of love; and of the spirit and manner in which she has executed it we can hardly speak too highly. The splendid getting up of the work reflects much credit on the house from which it is issued."—*Dublin University Magazine.*

"The biography of Josiah Wedgwood has fallen into good hands. Miss Meteyard has infused into her task a congenial spirit, a cultivated taste, and, in addition to fifteen years' study of her subject, she has been able to enrich her book with a mass of private letters and documents relating to Josiah Wedgwood which have been wholly inaccessible to other writers. These give the work a character of reliable information to which no rival can lay claim. The publishers have spared neither labour nor expense in the costly illustrations of the exquisite artistic gems which adorn the book."—*The Shilling Magazine.*

"It needs no special advertisement to make us aware, so soon as we open the book, that this is *the* life of the great Wedgwood, executed with an enthusiastic industry and illustrated with a taste which will be sufficient to satisfy Mr. Gladstone himself. Messrs. Hurst and Blackett may be fairly congratulated on having turned out the best English book of the year on art."—*Macmillan's Magazine.*

"In this magnificent volume we welcome one of the very noblest contributions to the history of the Ceramic art ever published. We place it at once and permanently side by side with Bernard Palissy's Memoirs and with Benvenuto Cellini's Autobiography. An abundance of rare and very precious materials is here admirably put together by the dexterous hand and exquisite taste of Miss Meteyard. A more conscientious discharge of the responsible duties devolving upon the biographer of a really great man has not been witnessed, we believe, since the days of Boswell, the greatest of all biographers."—*Sun.*

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

A JOURNEY FROM LONDON TO PERSEPOLIS; including WANDERINGS IN DAGHESTAN, GEORGIA, ARMENIA, KURDISTAN, MESOPOTAMIA, AND PERSIA. By J. USSHER, Esq., F.R.G.S. Royal 8vo, with numerous beautiful Coloured Illustrations. 42s. Elegantly bound.

"This is a very interesting narrative. Mr. Ussher is one of the pleasantest companions we have met with for a long time. We have rarely read a book of travels in which so much was seen so rapidly and so easily, and in which the scenery, the antiquities, and the people impressed the author's mind with such gentlemanly satisfaction. Mr. Ussher merited his success and this splendid monument of his travels and pleasant explorations."—*Times.*

"This work does not yield to any recent book of travels in extent and variety of interest. Its title, 'From London to Persepolis,' is well chosen and highly suggestive. A wonderful chain of association is suspended from these two points, and the traveller goes along its line, gathering link after link into his hand, each gemmed with thought, knowledge, speculation, and adventure. The reader will feel that in closing this memorable book he takes leave of a treasury of knowledge. The whole book is interesting, and its unaffected style and quick spirit of observation lend an unfailing freshness to its pages. The illustrations are beautiful, and have been executed with admirable taste and judgment."—*Post.*

"This work is in every way creditable to the author, who has produced a mass of pleasant reading, both entertaining and instructive. Mr. Ussher's journey may be defined as a complete oriental grand tour of the Asiatic west-central district. He started down the Danube, making for Odessa. Thence, having duly 'done' the Crimea, he coasted the Circassian shore in a steamer to Poti, and from that to Tiflis. This was the height of summer, and, the season being favourable, he crossed the Dariel Pass northwards, turned to the east, and visited the mountain fastnesses of Shamil's country, recently conquered by the Russians. Thence he returned to Tiflis by the old Persian province of Shirvan, along the Caspian, by Derbend and the famous fire-springs of Baku. From Tiflis he went to Gumri, and over the frontier to Kars, and the splendid ruins of Ani, and through the Russian territory to the Turkish frontier fortress of Bayazid, stopping by the way at Erivan and the great monastery of Etchmiadzin. From Bayazid he went to Van, and saw all the chief points of interest on the lake of that name; thence to Bitlis and Diarbekir. From Diarbekir he went to Mosul by the upper road, visited Nineveh, paid his respects to the winged bulls and all our old friends there, and floated on his raft of inflated skins down the Tigris to Baghdad. From Mosul he made an excursion to the devil-worshipping country, and another from Baghdad to Hilleh and the Birs Nimrud, or so-called Tower of Babel. After resting in the city of the Caliphs, he followed the track of his illustrious predecessor, Sindbad, to Bassora, only on board of a different craft, having got a passage in the steamer Comet; and the English monthly sailing packet took him from Bassora across the gulf to Bushire. From thence he went to Tehran over the 'broad dominions of the king of kings,' stopping at all the interesting places, particularly at Persepolis; and from Tehran returned home through Armenia by Trebisonde and the Black Sea."—*Saturday Review.*

"This is a book of travel of which no review can give an adequate idea. The extent of country traversed, the number and beauty of the coloured illustrations, and the good sense, humour, and information with which it abounds, all tend to increase the author's just meed of praise, while they render the critic's task all the harder. We must, after all, trust to our readers to explore for themselves the many points of amusement, interest and beauty which the book contains. We can assure them that they will not meet with a single page of dulness. The coloured illustrations are really perfect of their kind. Merely as a collection of spirited, well-coloured engravings they are worth the cost of the whole volume."—*Herald.*

"Mr. Ussher went by the Danube to Constantinople, crossed thence to Sebastopol, and passed through the Crimea to Kertch, and so on to Poti. From Poti he went to Teflis, and made thence an excursion to Gunib and Baku on the Caspian. The record of this journey is the most interesting part of the book. Having returned to Teflis, Mr. Ussher visited Gumri and Kars, and went thence to Lake Van, and so by Diarbekr and Mosul to Baghdad. From Baghdad he went to Babylon and Kerbela, and returning to Baghdad, descended the river to Basra, and crossed to Bushire. Thence he went by Shiraz and Isfahan to Tehran, and returned to Europe by the Tabreez and Trebisonde route. The reader will find the author of this pleasant volume an agreeable companion. He is a good observer, and describes well what he sees."—*Athenæum.*

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

HISTORIC PICTURES. By A. BAILLIE COCHRANE, M.P. 2 vols. 21s.

"Mr. Baillie Cochrane has published two entertaining volumes of studies from history. They are lively reading. 'My aim,' he says, 'has been to depict events generally known in a light and, if possible, a picturesque manner.' Mr. Cochrane has been quite successful in carrying out this intention. The work is a study of the more interesting moments of history—what, indeed, the author himself calls it, 'Historic Pictures.'"—*Times.*

"These volumes will be read with delight by those whose familiarity with their subjects will leave them free to study the new and striking points of view in which they are set forth; and the pure taste and fervent feeling which adorn them, while they will be most valuable to such as have not an extensive knowledge of history, as a means of stimulating their taste. No reader will lay down the book without feeling grateful to the gifted mind which has thus employed its scanty leisure, and hoping that Mr. Baillie Cochrane may be induced to continue researches productive of so much profit and such keen and rare pleasure."—*Morning Post.*

"Mr. Baillie Cochrane has here employed his graceful and picturesque pen on some scenes from modern history. The reader will find valuable and pleasant information in every page."—*Morning Herald.*

"Mr. Cochrane gives evidence in his 'Historic Pictures' of sufficient vividness of fancy and picturesqueness in description to make his sketches very lively and agreeable to read."—*Saturday Review.*

BRIGAND LIFE IN ITALY. By COUNT MAFFEI. 2 vols. 8vo, 28s.

"Two volumes of interesting research."—*Times.*

"Count Maffei's work is obviously of an authentic character. The preface is dated from the Italian Embassy, and the volumes show many evidences of their author having had the advantage of special information not hitherto made public. The volumes must be read by all who would understand the present position of South Italy. They are written in a lively style, and combine the value of history with the entertainment of a romance."—*London Review.*

"These extraordinary volumes contain some of the most astounding revelations of brigand life and adventure the world ever heard of. They savour so much of the marvellous that nothing could induce us to suppose that they were not wild legends but for the references given to documents of unquestionable authority, and from which the narratives are chiefly taken. Let Count Maffei's two volumes be read as they ought, and assuredly will be, for their more than romantic adventures and obvious truthful relations, and all true-hearted Englishmen will for ever hold all parties associated with Italian brigandage in righteous abhorrence. In all respects the book is worthy of its distinguished author, and of the enterprising publishing house from which it has issued."—*Star.*

"Count Maffei's work is an authentic account of the Italian brigandage of our own day and its causes, for which use has been made of the report presented by Commendatore Massari to the House of Deputies on the investigations of the special Commission charged by the Italian Government to report on the causes of brigandage. The second volume includes a report sent to the author by General Pallavacini on his last expeditions against brigands of the Southern provinces. 'His book,' says Count Maffei, 'will perhaps destroy that strange confusion of ideas so charitably kept up by the legitimist party, in order to give to the movement in the old kingdom of Naples the character of a civil war, and will point out by whose hand the reaction was kindled."—*Examiner.*

"We recommend this work strongly to all who are interested either in the happiness of Italy or in the unholy misgovernment of the holy Catholic Church of Rome."—*Observer*

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE. By CARDINAL WISEMAN. 1 vol. 8vo, 5s.

"A noble tribute to the great poet."—*John Bull.*

"This work is evidence of an exquisite refinement of thought and a singular gracefulness of intellectual expression, which it would be difficult to equal."—*Observer*.

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

ADVENTURES AMONGST THE DYAKS OF BORNEO By FREDERICK BOYLE, Esq., F.R.G.S. 1 vol. 8vo, with Illustrations. 15s. bound.

"Mr. Boyle's Adventures are very pleasant reading—smart, lively, and indicative of no slight amount of bonhomie in the writer."—*Athenæum.*

"This is an entertaining book. Mr. Boyle saw a good deal of the country, made intimate friendship with a large number of savage chiefs, lived for some time in a native village, and has given us, in an entertaining and humorous style, a very lively and pleasant account of his trip."—*Saturday Review.*

"The information contained in Mr. Boyle's Adventures has the great advantage of being recent, and certainly nothing can surpass the interest conveyed in his pages, which are written with spirit and cleverness. The descriptions of the habits and customs of the people, the climate of the country, with its productions animal and vegetable, and the numberless anecdotes of all kinds throughout the volume, form a work of great interest and amusement."—*Observer.*

IMPRESSIONS OF LIFE AT HOME AND ABROAD. By Lord EUSTACE CECIL. 1 vol. 8vo. 14s.

"Lord Eustace Cecil has selected from various journeys the points which most interested him, and has reported them in an unaffected style. The idea is a good one, and is carried out with success. We are grateful for a good deal of information given with unpretending good sense."—*Saturday Review.*

"The author of this work has earned an honourable place among noble authors." *Athenæum.*

YACHTING ROUND THE WEST OF ENGLAND. By the Rev. A. G. L'ESTRANGE, B.A., of Exeter College, Oxford, R.T.Y.C. 1 vol. 8vo, Illustrated. 15s.

"A very interesting work. We can scarcely imagine a more pleasant and romantic yachting voyage than that of the author of this volume round the rough and rugged west coast of England, which forms the coasts of Cornwall and Devonshire. The bold character of these coasts, the Lizard, Mount St. Michael, the fine old town of Bideford, Gurnard's Head, the rocky Scilly Isles, the small rock on which the Eddystone braves the fury of the storm, and guides the mariner up Channel, are among the attractions which such a voyage afforded; while the many small towns and villages, and their inhabitants, must have yielded a considerable amount of pleasure to those who for the first time visit these interesting counties. We might, if space permitted, give many interesting extracts from the work, which would convey to the reader the same good opinion of the work which we have ourselves formed from its perusal."—*Observer.*

"The title of his book explains very clearly the nature of its contents. These consist of a description of the scenery to be found on the south-west coast of this country, and an embodiment of such traditions, scattered verses, &c., as its author has been enabled to collect. Travelling with no special mania, geological, botanical, or otherwise, his book appeals to no narrow class of sympathies, but may hope for readers wherever is found a taste for pleasing sketches of beautiful scenes or well-selected gossip concerning the persons or events who have rendered those scenes famous. Mr. L'Estrange writes sensibly and well, and has produced a book which may be read with advantage by many and with pleasure by all."—*Sunday Times.*

"Mr. L'Estrange's course seems to have led him from North Devon round by the Land's End and Scilly Isles to Plymouth, and the reader may well imagine how much of the beautiful and romantic, both in natural scenery and historic legend, such a voyage opened out. The writing is simple and natural. Mr. L'Estrange tells things as he saw, me with, or heard them, with no effort at display or effect, and those who trust to his pages need not fear being disappointed. We commend this handsomely got-up work to the attention of all desirous of pleasant information upon a comparatively but imperfectly known portion of her Majesty's dominions."—*Era.*

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

MY LIFE AND RECOLLECTIONS. By the HON. GRANTLEY F. BERKELEY. 2 vols. 8vo, with Portrait. 30s.

Among the other distinguished persons mentioned in this work are:—Kings George III. and IV., and William IV.; Queens Charlotte, Caroline, and Victoria; the Prince of Wales; the Dukes of Kent, Cumberland, Sussex, Cambridge, d'Aumale, Wellington, Norfolk, Richmond, Beaufort, Bedford, Devonshire, St. Albans, Manchester, Portland; the Marquises of Anglesea, Buckingham, Downshire, Waterford, Tavistock, Londonderry, Clanricarde, Breadalbane, Worcester; Lords Mulgrave, Conynham, Clanwilliam, Wynford, Palmerston, Bathurst, Cantelupe, Roden, Eldon, Grey, Holland, Coleraine, Rokeby, Munster, Chelmsford, Ducie, Alvanley, Chesterfield, Sefton, Derby, Vane, Mexborough, George Bentinck, Edward Somerset, Fitzclarence, Egremont, Count d'Orsay; the Bishop of Oxford, Cardinal Wiseman; Sirs Lumley Skeffington, William Wynn, Percy Shelley, Godfrey Webster, Samuel Romilly, Matthew Tierney, Francis Burdett; Messrs. Fox, Sheridan, Whitbread, Brummell, Byng, Townsend, Bernal, Maginn, Cobden, Bright, O'Connell, Crockford, &c.; the Duchesses of Devonshire, Gordon, Rutland, Argyle; Ladies Clermont, Berkeley, Shelley, Guest, Fitzhardinge, Bury, Blessington, Craven, Essex, Strangford, Paget; Mesdames Fitzherbert, Coutts, Jordan, Billington, Mardyn, Shelley, Misses Landon, Kemble, Paton, &c.

"A book unrivalled in its position in the range of modern literature."—*Times.*

"There is a large fund of amusement in these volumes. The details of the author's life are replete with much that is interesting. A book so brimful of anecdote cannot but be successful."—*Athenæum.*

"This work contains a great deal of amusing matter; and that it will create a sensation no one can doubt. Mr. Berkeley can write delightfully when he pleases. His volumes will, of course, be extensively read, and, as a literary venture, may be pronounced a success."—*Post.*

"A clever, freespoken man of the world, son of an earl with £70,000 a-year, who has lived from boyhood the life of a club-man, sportsman, and man of fashion, has thrown his best stories about himself and his friends into an anecdotic autobiography. Of course it is eminently readable. Mr. Grantley Berkeley writes easily and well. The book is full of pleasant stories, all told as easily and clearly as if they were related at a club-window, and all with point of greater or less piquancy."—*Spectator.*

HAUNTED LONDON. By WALTER THORNBURY.

1 vol. 8vo, with numerous Illustrations by F. W. FAIRHOLT, F.S.A. 21s., elegantly bound.

"Haunted London is a pleasant book."—*Athenæum.*

"A very interesting, amusing, and instructive book. It is well illustrated by Mr. Fairholt."—*Saturday Review.*

"Pleasant reading is Mr. Thornbury's 'Haunted London'—a gossiping, historical, antiquarian, topographical volume, amusing both to the Londoner and the country cousin."—*Star.*

"Mr. Thornbury points out to us the legendary houses, the great men's birthplaces and tombs, the haunts of poets, the scenes of martyrdom, the battle-fields of old factions. The book overflows with anecdotical gossip. Mr. Fairholt's drawings add alike to its value and interest."—*Notes and Queries.*

"As pleasant a book as well could be, forming a very handsome volume—an acquisition either for the table or the bookshelf. A capital title is 'Haunted London'—for is it not haunted, this London of ours? Haunted happily, by ghosts of memories that will not be laid. What footsteps have not traversed these causeways, inhabited these dwelling-houses, prayed in these churches, wept in these graveyards, laughed in these theatres? And of all these Mr. Thornbury discourses—shrewdly, like an observant man of the world; gracefully, like a skilled man of letters; lovingly, like a sympathizing fellow-creature; courtier and playwright, student and actress, statesman and mountebank, he has an eye for them all. Saunter with him down any street, and before you get to the end of it we wager you will be wiser than at starting—certainly you will have been entertained."—*Sun.*

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

COURT AND SOCIETY FROM ELIZABETH TO ANNE, Edited from the Papers at Kimbolton, by the DUKE OF MANCHESTER. *Second Edition.* 2 vols. 8vo, with Fine Portraits.

"The Duke of Manchester has done a welcome service to the lover of gossip and secret history by publishing these family papers. Persons who like to see greatness without the plumes and mail in which history presents it, will accept these volumes with hearty thanks to their noble editor. In them will be found something new about many men and women in whom the reader can never cease to feel an interest—much about the divorce of Henry the Eighth and Catherine of Arragon—a great deal about the love affairs of Queen Elizabeth—something about Bacon, and (indirectly) about Shakspeare—more about Lord Essex and Lady Rich—the very strange story of Walter Montagu, poet, profligate, courtier, pervert, secret agent, abbot—many details of the Civil War and Cromwell's Government, and of the Restoration—much that is new about the Revolution and the Settlement, the exiled Court of St. Germains, the wars of William of Orange, the campaigns of Marlborough, the intrigues of Duchess Sarah, and the town life of fine ladies and gentlemen during the days of Anne. With all this is mingled a good deal of gossip about the loves of great poets, the frailties of great beauties, the rivalries of great wits, the quarrels of great peers."—*Athenæum.*

"These volumes are sure to excite curiosity. A great deal of interesting matter is here collected, from sources which are not within everybody's reach."—*Times.*

"The public are indebted to the noble author for contributing, from the archives of his ancestral seat, many important documents otherwise inaccessible to the historical inquirer, as well as for the lively, picturesque, and piquant sketches of Court and Society, which render his work powerfully attractive to the general reader. The work contains varied information relating to secret Court intrigues, numerous narratives of an exciting nature, and valuable materials for authentic history. Scarcely any personage whose name figured before the world during the long period embraced by the volumes is passed over in silence."—*Morning Post.*

THE LIFE OF THE REV. EDWARD IRVING, Minister of the National Scotch Church, London. Illustrated by his Journal and Correspondence. By Mrs. OLIPHANT. *Fourth and Cheaper Edition, Revised,* in 1 vol., with Portrait, 5s., bound.

"We who read these memoirs must own to the nobility of Irving's character, the grandeur of his aims, and the extent of his powers. His friend Carlyle bears this testimony to his worth:—'I call him, on the whole, the best man I have ever, after trial enough, found in this world, or hope to find.' A character such as this is deserving of study, and his life ought to be written. Mrs. Oliphant has undertaken the work and has produced a biography of considerable merit. The author fully understands her hero, and sets forth the incidents of his career with the skill of a practised hand. The book is a good book on a most interesting theme."—*Times.*

"Mrs. Oliphant's 'Life of Edward Irving' supplies a long-felt desideratum. It is copious, earnest, and eloquent. On every page there is the impress of a large and masterly comprehension, and of a bold, fluent, and poetic skill of portraiture. Irving as a man and as a pastor is not only fully sketched, but exhibited with many broad, powerful, and life-like touches, which leave a strong impression."—*Edinburgh Review.*

"A truly interesting and most affecting memoir. Irving's life ought to have a niche in every gallery of religious biography. There are few lives that will be fuller of instruction, interest, and consolation."—*Saturday Review.*

"We thank Mrs. Oliphant for her beautiful and pathetic narrative. Hers is a book which few of any creed can read without some profit, and still fewer will close without regret. It is saying much, in this case, to say that the biographer is worthy of the man. The journal which Irving kept is one of the most remarkable records that was ever given to the public, and must be read by any who would form a just appreciation of his noble and simple character."—*Blackwood's Magazine.*

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

REMINISCENCES OF THE OPERA. By BENJAMIN LUMLEY, Twenty Years Director of Her Majesty's Theatre. 8vo, with Portrait of the Author by Count D'Orsay. 16s.

"Mr. Lumley's book, with all its sparkling episodes, is really a well-digested history of an institution of social importance in its time, interspersed with sound opinions and shrewd and mature reflections."—*Times.*

"As a repertory of anecdote, we have not for a long while met with anything at all comparable to these unusually brilliant and most diversified Reminiscences. They reveal the Twenty Years' Director of Her Majesty's Theatre to us in the thick and throng of all his radiant associations. They take us luringly—as it were, led by the button-hole—behind the scenes, in every sense of that decoying and profoundly attractive phrase. They introduce us to all the stars—now singly, now in very constellations. They bring us rapidly, delightfully, and exhilaratingly to a knowledge so intimate of what has really been doing there in the Realm of Song, not only behind the scenes and in the green-room, but in the reception-apartment of the Director himself, that we are *au courant* with all the whims and oddities of the strange world in which he fills so high and responsible a position. Reading Mr. Lumley, we now know more than we have ever known before of such Queens of the Lyric stage as Pasta, Catalini, Malibran, Grisi, Sontag, and Piccolomini—of such light-footed fairies of the ballet as Taglioni, Fanny Ellsler, and Cerito—of such primi tenori as Rubini, Mario, Gardoni, and Giuglini—of such baritones as Ronconi and Tamburini—or of such bassi profondi as the wondrous Staudigl and the mighty Lablache. Nay, Mr. Lumley takes us out of the glare of the footlights, away from the clang of the orchestra, into the dream-haunted presence of the great composers of the age, bringing us face to face, as it were, among others, with Rossini, Mendelssohn, Meyerbeer, Verdi, Balfe, and Donizetti. He lets us into the mysteries of his correspondence—now with Count Cavour, now with Prince Metternich—for, in his doings, in his movements, in his negotiations, Sovereigns, Prime Ministers, Ambassadors, and Governments are, turn by turn, not merely courteously, but directly and profoundly interested! Altogether, Mr. Lumley's book is an enthralling one. It is written with sparkling vivacity, and is delightfully interesting throughout."—*Sun.*

"Everyone ought to read Mr. Lumley's very attractive 'Reminiscences of the Opera.' In the fashionable, dramatic, and literary worlds its cordial welcome is assured. It is a most entertaining volume. Anecdote succeeds to anecdote in this pleasant book with delightful fluency."—*Post.*

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE. By VICTOR HUGO. Authorized English Translation. 1 vol. 8vo, 12s.

"M. Victor Hugo has produced a notable and brilliant book about Shakespeare. M. Hugo sketches the life of Shakespeare, and makes of it a very effective picture. Imagination and pleasant fancy are mingled with the facts. There is high colouring, but therewith a charm which has not hitherto been found in any portrait of Shakespeare painted by a foreign hand. The biographical details are manipulated by a master's hand, and consequently there is an agreeable air of novelty even about the best known circumstances."—*Athenæum.*

LIFE IN JAVA; WITH SKETCHES OF THE JAVANESE. By WILLIAM BARRINGTON D'ALMEIDA. 2 vols. post 8vo, with Illustrations. 21s., bound.

"'Life in Java' is both amusing and instructive. The author saw a good deal of the country and people not generally known."—*Athenæum.*

"Mr. D'Almeida's volumes traverse interesting ground. They are filled with good and entertaining matter."—*Examiner.*

"A very entertaining work. The author has given most interesting pictures of the country and the people. There are not many authentic works on Java, and these volumes will rank among the best."—*Post.*

A LADY'S VISIT TO MANILLA AND JAPAN. By ANNA D'A. 1 vol., with Illustrations.

"This book is written in a lively, agreeable, natural style, and we cordially recommend it as containing a fund of varied information connected with the Far East, not to be found recorded in so agreeable a manner in any other volume with which we are acquainted."—*Press.*

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

FROM CADET TO COLONEL. The Record of a Life of Active Service. By Major-General Sir THOMAS SEATON, K.C.B. 2 vols. with Illustrations, 21s. *(In November.)*

A PERSONAL NARRATIVE OF THIRTEEN YEARS' SERVICE AMONGST THE WILD TRIBES OF KHONDISTAN, FOR THE SUPPRESSION OF HUMAN SACRIFICE. By Major-General JOHN CAMPBELL, C.B. 1 vol. 8vo, with Illustrations.

"Major-General Campbell's book is one of thrilling interest, and must be pronounced the most remarkable narrative of the present season."—*Athenæum.*

THE DESTINY OF NATIONS, AS INDICATED IN PROPHECY. By the Rev. JOHN CUMMING, D.D. 1 vol. 7s. 6d.

"Among the subjects expounded by Dr. Cumming in this interesting volume are The Little Horn, or The Papacy; The Waning Crescent, Turkey; The Lost Ten Tribes; and the Future of the Jews and Judea, Africa, France, Russia, America, Great Britain, &c."—*Observer.* "One of the most able of Dr. Cumming's works."—*Messenger.*

MEMOIRS OF JANE CAMERON, FEMALE CONVICT. By a Prison Matron, Author of "Female Life in Prison." 2 vols. 21s.

"This narrative, as we can well believe, is truthful in every important particular—a faithful chronicle of a woman's fall and rescue. It is a book that ought to be widely read."—*Examiner.*

TRAVELS AND ADVENTURES OF AN OFFICER'S WIFE IN INDIA, CHINA, AND NEW ZEALAND. By Mrs. MUTER, Wife of Lieut.-Colonel D. D. MUTER, 13th (Prince Albert's) Light Infantry. 2 vols. 21s.

"Mrs. Muter's travels deserve to be recommended, as combining instruction and amusement in a more than ordinary degree. The work has the interest of a romance added to that of history."—*Athenæum.*

TRAVELS ON HORSEBACK IN MANTCHU TARTARY: being a Summer's Ride beyond the Great Wall of China. By GEORGE FLEMING, Military Train. 1 vol. royal 8vo, with Map and 50 Illustrations.

"Mr. Fleming's narrative is a most charming one. He has an untrodden region to tell of, and he photographs it and its people and their ways. Life-like descriptions are interspersed with personal anecdotes, local legends, and stories of adventure, some of them revealing no common artistic power."—*Spectator.*

HISTORY OF ENGLAND, FROM THE ACCESSION OF JAMES I. TO THE DISGRACE OF CHIEF JUSTICE COKE. By SAMUEL RAWSON GARDINER. 2 vols. 8vo.

ADVENTURES AND RESEARCHES among the ANDAMAN ISLANDERS. By Dr. MOUAT, F.R.G.S., &c 1 vol. demy 8vo, with Illustrations.

"Dr. Mouat's book, whilst forming a most important and valuable contribution to ethnology, will be read with interest by the general reader."—*Athenæum.*

MEMOIRS OF QUEEN HORTENSE, MOTHER OF NAPOLEON III. Cheaper Edition, in 1 vol. 6s.

"A biography of the beautiful and unhappy Queen, more satisfactory than any we have yet met with."—*Daily News.*

MESSRS. HURST AND BLACKETT'S NEW WORKS—*Continued.*

THE WANDERER IN WESTERN FRANCE.

By G. T. LOWTH, Esq., Author of "The Wanderer in Arabia." Illustrated by the Hon. Eliot Yorke, M.P. 8vo.

A WINTER IN UPPER AND LOWER EGYPT.

By G. A. HOSKINS, Esq., F.R.G.S. 1 vol., with Illustrations.

POINTS OF CONTACT BETWEEN SCIENCE AND ART.

By His Eminence CARDINAL WISEMAN. 8vo. 5s.

GREECE AND THE GREEKS.

Being the Narrative of a Winter Residence and Summer Travel in Greece and its Islands. By FREDRIKA BREMER. Translated by MARY HOWITT. 2 vols.

MEMOIRS OF CHRISTINA, QUEEN OF SWEDEN.

By HENRY WOODHEAD. 2 vols., with Portrait.

ENGLISH WOMEN OF LETTERS.

By JULIA KAVANAGH, Author of "Nathalie," "Adele," "French Women of Letters," "Beatrice," &c. 2 vols.

THE OKAVANGO RIVER: A NARRATIVE OF TRAVEL, EXPLORATION, AND ADVENTURE.

By C. J. ANDERSSON, Author of "Lake Ngami." 1 vol., with Portrait and numerous Illustrations.

TRAVELS IN THE REGIONS OF THE AMOOR, AND THE RUSSIAN ACQUISITIONS ON THE CONFINES OF INDIA AND CHINA.

By T. W. ATKINSON, F.G.S., F.R.G.S., Author of "Oriental and Western Siberia." Dedicated, by permission, to HER MAJESTY. Second Edition. Royal 8vo, with Map and 83 Illustrations, elegantly bound.

ITALY UNDER VICTOR EMMANUEL. A Personal Narrative.

By COUNT CHARLES ARRIVABENE. 2 vols. 8vo.

THE LIFE OF J. M. W. TURNER, R.A., from Original Letters and Papers furnished by his Friends and Fellow Academicians.

By WALTER THORNBURY. 2 vols. 8vo, with Portraits and other Illustrations.

THE CHURCH AND THE CHURCHES; or, THE PAPACY AND THE TEMPORAL POWER.

By Dr. DÖLLINGER. Translated by W. B. MAC CABE. 8vo.

CHEAP EDITION OF LES MISÉRABLES.

By VICTOR HUGO. The Authorized Copyright English Translation, Illustrated by Millais. 5s., bound.

"The merits of 'Les Misérables' do not merely consist in the conception of it as a whole, it abounds page after page with details of unequalled beauty."—*Quarterly Review*

THE NEW AND POPULAR NOVELS,
PUBLISHED BY HURST & BLACKETT.

AGNES. By MRS. OLIPHANT, Author of "The Life of Edward Irving," &c., 3 vols.

DOCTOR HAROLD. By MRS. GASCOIGNE, Author of "Temptation, or a Wife's Perils," &c., 3 vols.

FIDES, OR THE BEAUTY OF MAYENCE. Adapted from the German. By SIR LASCELLES WRAXALL, Bart., 3 vols. (In November.)

THE CLYFFARDS OF CLYFFE. By the Author of "Lost Sir Massingberd," &c., 3 vols. (In November.)

OSWALD HASTINGS; or, the Adventures of a Queen's Aide-de-Camp. By CAPT. W. W. KNOLLYS, 93rd Sutherland Highlanders, 3 vols.

"This is a brisk, rattling story of military life and success, by a writer who has personally seen much of that about which he writes, and can, moreover, write well about that which he has personally seen. With young soldiers 'Oswald Hastings' will be popular, and it will be heard of in drawing-rooms."—*Athenæum.*

"We cordially recommend this book. It is a most admirable novel. The adventures of the hero are thrilling in the extreme."—*John Bull.*

ANDREW RAMSAY OF ERROL. By the Author of "John Arnold," &c., 3 vols.

"'Andrew Ramsay' is a story quite interesting enough to ensure perusal."—*Athenæum.*

"This book will be read with pleasure and profit. Its domestic scenes are drawn with picturesque effect."—*Post.*

"'Andrew Ramsay' is a truthful sketch of real life. The characters are excellently drawn."—*Observer.*

THE LADY OF WINBURNE. By ALICE KING, Author of "Eveline," &c., 3 vols.

"This work is much better than either of the author's former stories, pleasant as they were. Miss King gives us, in this book a very interesting plot, and keeps the interest alive with a well-sustained mystery. If Miss King can go on improving at the rate evidenced by 'The Lady of Winburne,' a day will come when she will not want troops of readers."—*Examiner.*

WILLIAM BATHURST. By LEWIS HOUGH, M.A.

"One of the best, most interesting and enthralling novels we have seen this season. The style is very animated, and sparkles with wit and humour."—*Sun.*

"One of the most successful novels of the day. No one will commence the book without finishing it to the last letter."—*Post.*

THE PEMBERTON FAMILY. Edited by the Author of "Margaret and her Bridesmaids," &c. 3 vols.

"This is an admirable novel, as pure and noble in motive and moral as it is interesting and affecting as a story. The delicate and refined taste, the unexaggerated simplicity of style, and the fervour and pathos which marked the former works of this lady, are all recognizable in 'The Pemberton Family.'"—*Post*

MISS CAREW. BY AMELIA B. EDWARDS, Author of "Barbara's History," &c. *Second Edition.* 3 vols.

"Never has the author's brilliant and vivacious style been more conspicuously displayed than in this very original and charming story."—*Sun.*

ROSE AYLMER'S HOME. 3 vols.

"There is cleverness in this novel, story and character."—*Athenæum.*

"A very pleasant, clever, and natural tale."—*Messenger.*

THE NEW AND POPULAR NOVELS,
PUBLISHED BY HURST & BLACKETT.

CHRISTIAN'S MISTAKE. By the Author of "John Halifax, Gentleman." 1 vol.

"A more charming story, to our taste, has rarely been written. Within the compass of a single volume the writer has hit off a circle of varied characters all true to nature—some true to the highest nature—and she has entangled them in a story which keeps us in suspense till its knot is happily and gracefully resolved; while, at the same time, a pathetic interest is sustained by an art of which it would be difficult to analyse the secret. It is a choice gift to be able thus to render human nature so truly, to penetrate its depths with such a searching sagacity, and to illuminate them with a radiance so eminently the writer's own. Even if tried by the standard of the Archbishop of York, we should expect that even he would pronounce 'Christian's Mistake' a novel without a fault."—*Times.*

"This is a story good to have from the circulating library, but better to have from one's bookseller, for it deserves a place in that little collection of clever and wholesome stories that forms one of the comforts of a well-appointed home."—*Examiner.*

VIOLET OSBORNE. By the LADY EMILY PONSONBY, Author of "The Discipline of Life," &c. 3 vols.

"A graceful and refined story, full of gentle feeling and pure morality, It will be read with pleasure. There are some well-sketched characters in 'Violet Osborne.' Many readers will be able to endorse their likeness to real life."—*Athenæum.*

CARRY'S CONFESSION. By the Author of "High Church," "No Church," "Owen," "Mattie," &c. 3 vols.

"This novel is equal to any former ones by the same author. The story is eleverly told, and is very original. It can scarcely fail to be read with thoughtful interest. It is very far above the average run of novels, and deserves to find a longer life than is accorded to ephemeral works of fiction."—*Athenæum.*

LISABEE'S LOVE STORY. By the author of "John and I," "Dr. Jacob," &c. 3 vols.

"This book is a very good one. There is real beauty in the title of 'Lisabee's Love Story,' a tale so simple and idyllic in its nature that the Laureate himself might have uttered it in verse as companion to the 'Dora,' and 'Gardener's Daughter,' the 'Enoch Arden,' and 'The Aylmer's Field.'"—*Examiner.*

BEATRICE. By JULIA KAVANAGH, Author of "Nathalie," "Adele," &c. 3 vols.

"'Beatrice' is a very interesting story, admirably constructed. It is calculated to increase Miss Kavanagh's reputation as a novelist. It is very much superior in power and in skilful construction to any of the author's former works; and the interest created by Beatrice Gordon is vivid and unflagging. Beatrice is the finest female character Miss Kavanagh has yet drawn."—*Post.*

BLOUNT TEMPEST. By the Rev. J. C. M. BELLEW. *Third Edition, Revised.* 3 vols.

"This book is well written. The story is interesting and full of incident. The accounts of the various old families and family places are extremely well done. The picture of life at Hampton Court is very good, and there is an amusing account of a commemoration day at Oxford.."—*Athenæum.*

CHEAP EDITION OF ST. OLAVE'S, Illustrated by J. E. MILLAIS, R.A. Price 5s. bound, forming the New Volume of "Hurst and Blackett's Standard Library of Cheap Editions of Popular Modern Works."

"This charming novel is the work of one who possesses a great talent for writing, as well as some experience and knowledge of the world. 'St. Olave's' is the work of an artist. The whole book is worth reading."—*Athenæum.*

"A good novel. It is written with unflagging ability, and is as even as it is clever. The author has determined to do nothing short of the best, and has succeeded."—*Post.*

Under the especial Patronage of Her Majesty.

Published annually, in One Vol., royal 8vo, with the Arms beautifully engraved, handsomely bound, with gilt edges, price **31s. 6d.**

LODGE'S PEERAGE AND BARONETAGE,

CORRECTED BY THE NOBILITY.

THE THIRTY-FOURTH EDITION FOR 1865 IS NOW READY.

LODGE'S PEERAGE AND BARONETAGE is acknowledged to be the most complete, as well as the most elegant, work of the kind. As an established and authentic authority on all questions respecting the family histories, honours, and connections of the titled aristocracy, no work has ever stood so high. It is published under the especial patronage of Her Majesty, and is annually corrected throughout, from the personal communications of the Nobility. It is the only work of its class in which, *the type being kept constantly standing*, every correction is made in its proper place to the date of publication, an advantage which gives it supremacy over all its competitors. Independently of its full and authentic information respecting the existing Peers and Baronets of the realm, the most sedulous attention is given in its pages to the collateral branches of the various noble families, and the names of many thousand individuals are introduced, which do not appear in other records of the titled classes. For its authority, correctness, and facility of arrangement, and the beauty of its typography and binding, the work is justly entitled to the place it occupies on the tables of Her Majesty and the Nobility.

LIST OF THE PRINCIPAL CONTENTS.

Historical View of the Peerage.
Parliamentary Roll of the House of Lords.
English, Scotch, and Irish Peers, in their orders of Precedence.
Alphabetical List of Peers of Great Britain and the United Kingdom, holding superior rank in the Scotch or Irish Peerage.
Alphabetical list of Scotch and Irish Peers, holding superior titles in the Peerage of Great Britain and the United Kingdom.
A Collective list of Peers, in their order of Precedence.
Table of Precedency among Men.
Table of Precedency among Women.
The Queen and the Royal Family.
Peers of the Blood Royal.
The Peerage, alphabetically arranged.
Families of such Extinct Peers as have left Widows or Issue.
Alphabetical List of the Surnames of all the Peers.
The Archbishops and Bishops of England, Ireland, and the Colonies.
The Baronetage alphabetically arranged.
Alphabetical List of Surnames assumed by members of Noble Families.
Alphabetical List of the Second Titles of Peers, usually borne by their Eldest Sons.
Alphabetical Index to the Daughters of Dukes, Marquises, and Earls, who, having married Commoners, retain the title of Lady before their own Christian and their Husband's Surnames.
Alphabetical Index to the Daughters of Viscounts and Barons, who, having married Commoners, are styled Honourable Mrs.; and, in case of the husband being a Baronet or Knight, Honourable Lady.
Mottoes alphabetically arranged and translated.

"Lodge's Peerage must supersede all other works of the kind, for two reasons: first, it is on a better plan; and secondly, it is better executed. We can safely pronounce it to be the readiest, the most useful, and exactest of modern works on the subject."—*Spectator*

"A work which corrects all errors of former works. It is a most useful publication."—*Times.*

"A work of great value. It is the most faithful record we possess of the aristocracy of the day."—*Post.*

"The best existing, and, we believe, the best possible peerage. It is the standard authority on the subject."—*Herald.*

NOW IN COURSE OF PUBLICATION,

HURST AND BLACKETT'S STANDARD LIBRARY

OF CHEAP EDITIONS OF

POPULAR MODERN WORKS,

ILLUSTRATED BY MILLAIS, HOLMAN HUNT, LEECH, BIRKET FOSTER, JOHN GILBERT, TENNIEL, &c.

Each in a single volume, elegantly printed, bound, and illustrated, price 5s.

VOL. I.—SAM SLICK'S NATURE AND HUMAN NATURE.

"The first volume of Messrs Hurst and Blackett's Standard Library of Cheap Editions forms a very good beginning to what will doubtless be a very successful undertaking. 'Nature and Human Nature' is one of the best of Sam Slick's witty and humorous productions, and well entitled to the large circulation which it cannot fail to obtain in its present convenient and cheap shape. The volume combines with the great recommendations of a clear, bold type, and good paper, the lesser, but attractive merits, of being well illustrated and elegantly bound."—*Post.*

VOL. II.—JOHN HALIFAX, GENTLEMAN.

"This is a very good and a very interesting work. It is designed to trace the career from boyhood to age of a perfect man—a Christian gentleman, and it abounds in incident both well and highly wrought. Throughout it is conceived in a high spirit, and written with great ability. This cheap and handsome new edition is worthy to pass freely from hand to hand as a gift book in many households."—*Examiner.*

"The new and cheaper edition of this interesting work will doubtless meet with great success. John Halifax, the hero of this most beautiful story, is no ordinary hero, and this his history is no ordinary book. It is a full-length portrait of a true gentleman, one of nature's own nobility. It is also the history of a home, and a thoroughly English one. The work abounds in incident, and many of the scenes are full of graphic power and true pathos. It is a book that few will read without becoming wiser and better."—*Scotsman.*

"The story is very interesting. The attachment between John Halifax and his wife is beautifully painted, as are the pictures of their domestic life, and the growing up of their children; and the conclusion of the book is beautiful and touching."—*Athenæum.*

VOL. III.—THE CRESCENT AND THE CROSS.

BY ELIOT WARBURTON.

"Independent of its value as an original narrative, and its useful and interesting information, this work is remarkable for the colouring power and play of fancy with which its descriptions are enlivened. Among its greatest and most lasting charms is its reverent and serious spirit."—*Quarterly Review.*

"A book calculated to prove more practically useful was never penned than 'The Crescent and the Cross'—a work which surpasses all others in its homage for the sublime and its love for the beautiful in those famous regions consecrated to everlasting immortality in the annals of the prophets, and which no other writer has ever depicted with a pencil at once so reverent and so picturesque."—*Sun.*

VOL. IV.—NATHALIE. BY JULIA KAVANAGH.

"'Nathalie' is Miss Kavanagh's best imaginative effort. Its manner is gracious and attractive. Its matter is good. A sentiment, a tenderness, are commanded by her which are as individual as they are elegant. We should not soon come to an end were we to specify all the delicate touches and attractive pictures which place 'Nathalie' high among books of its class."—*Athenæum.*

[CONTINUED ON THE FOLLOWING PAGES.]

HURST AND BLACKETT'S STANDARD LIBRARY

(CONTINUED).

VOL. V.—A WOMAN'S THOUGHTS ABOUT WOMEN.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "JOHN HALIFAX, GENTLEMAN."

"A book of sound counsel. It is one of the most sensible works of its kind, well-written, true-hearted, and altogether practical. Whoever wishes to give advice to a young lady may thank the author for means of doing so."—*Examiner.*

"These thoughts are worthy of the earnest and enlightened mind, the all-embracing charity, and the well-earned reputation of the author of 'John Halifax.'"—*Herald.*

VOL. VI.—ADAM GRAEME OF MOSSGRAY.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "MRS MARGARET MAITLAND."

"'Adam Graeme' is a story awakening genuine emotions of interest and delight by its admirable pictures of Scottish life and scenery. The eloquent author sets before us the essential attributes of Christian virtue, their deep and silent workings in the heart, and their beautiful manifestations in life, with a delicacy, a power, and a truth which can hardly be surpassed."—*Post.*

VOL. VII.—SAM SLICK'S WISE SAWS AND MODERN INSTANCES.

"We have not the slightest intention to criticise this book. Its reputation is made, and will stand as long as that of Scott's or Bulwer's Novels. The remarkable originality of its purpose, and the happy description it affords of American life and manners, still continue the subject of universal admiration. To say thus much is to say enough, though we must just mention that the new edition forms a part of Messrs Hurst and Blackett's Cheap Standard Library, which has included some of the very best specimens of light literature that ever have been written."—*Messenger.*

VOL. VIII.—CARDINAL WISEMAN'S RECOLLECTIONS OF THE LAST FOUR POPES.

"A picturesque book on Rome and its ecclesiastical sovereigns, by an eloquent Roman Catholic. Cardinal Wiseman has here treated a special subject with so much generality and geniality, that his recollections will excite no ill-feeling in those who are most conscientiously opposed to every idea of human infallibility represented in Papal domination."—*Athenæum.*

VOL. IX.—A LIFE FOR A LIFE.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "JOHN HALIFAX, GENTLEMAN."

"We are always glad to welcome Miss Mulock. She writes from her own convictions, and she has the power not only to conceive clearly what it is that she wishes to say, but to express it in language effective and vigorous. In 'A Life for a Life' she is fortunate in a good subject, and she has produced a work of strong effect."—*Athenæum.*

VOL. X.—THE OLD COURT SUBURB. BY LEIGH HUNT.

"A delightful book, that will be welcome to all readers, and most welcome to those who have a love for the best kinds of reading."—*Examiner.*

"A more agreeable and entertaining book has not been published since Boswell produced his reminiscences of Johnson."—*Observer.*

VOL. XI.—MARGARET AND HER BRIDESMAIDS.

"We recommend all who are in search of a fascinating novel to read this work for themselves. They will find it well worth their while. There are a freshness and originality about it quite charming, and there is a certain nobleness in the treatment both of sentiment and incident which is not often found."—*Athenæum.*

HURST AND BLACKETT'S STANDARD LIBRARY

(CONTINUED).

VOL. XII.—THE OLD JUDGE. BY SAM SLICK.

"The publications included in this Library have all been of good quality; many give information while they entertain, and of that class the book before us is a specimen. The manner in which the Cheap Editions forming the series is produced deserves especial mention. The paper and print are unexceptionable; there is a steel engraving in each volume, and the outsides of them will satisfy the purchaser who likes to see a regiment of books in handsome uniform."—*Examiner.*

VOL. XIII.—DARIEN. BY ELIOT WARBURTON.

"This last production of the author of 'The Crescent and the Cross' has the same elements of a very wide popularity. It will please its thousands."—*Globe.*

VOL. XIV.—FAMILY ROMANCE; OR, DOMESTIC ANNALS OF THE ARISTOCRACY.

BY SIR BERNARD BURKE, ULSTER KING OF ARMS.

"It were impossible to praise too highly this most interesting book. It ought to be found on every drawing-room table. Here you have nearly fifty captivating romances with the pith of all their interest preserved in undiminished poignancy, and any one may be read in half an hour."—*Standard.*

VOL. XV.—THE LAIRD OF NORLAW.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "MRS MARGARET MAITLAND."

"The Laird of Norlaw fully sustains the author's high reputation."—*Sunday Times.*

VOL. XVI.—THE ENGLISHWOMAN IN ITALY.

"We can praise Mrs Gretton's book as interesting, unexaggerated, and full of opportune instruction."—*The Times.*

VOL. XVII.—NOTHING NEW.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "JOHN HALIFAX, GENTLEMAN."

"'Nothing New' displays all those superior merits which have made 'John Halifax' one of the most popular works of the day."—*Post.*

VOL. XVIII.—FREER'S LIFE OF JEANNE D'ALBRET.

"Nothing can be more interesting than Miss Freer's story of the life of Jeanne D'Albret, and the narrative is as trustworthy as it is attractive."—*Post.*

VOL. XIX.—THE VALLEY OF A HUNDRED FIRES.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "MARGARET AND HER BRIDESMAIDS."

"We know no novel of the last three or four years to equal this latest production of the popular authoress of 'Margaret and her Bridesmaids.' If asked to classify it, we should give it a place between 'John Halifax' and 'The Caxtons.'"—*Herald.*

VOL. XX.—THE ROMANCE OF THE FORUM.

BY PETER BURKE, SERJEANT AT LAW.

"A work of singular interest, which can never fail to charm. The present cheap and elegant edition includes the true story of the Colleen Bawn." *Illustrated News.*

VOL. XXI.—ADELE. BY JULIA KAVANAGH.

"'Adèle' is the best work we have read by Miss Kavanagh; it is a charming story, full of delicate character painting."—*Athenæum.*

HURST AND BLACKETT'S STANDARD LIBRARY
(CONTINUED).

VOL. XXII.—STUDIES FROM LIFE.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "JOHN HALIFAX, GENTLEMAN."

"These 'Studies from Life' are remarkable for graphic power and observation. The book will not diminish the reputation of the accomplished author."—*Saturday Review.*

VOL. XXIII.—GRANDMOTHER'S MONEY.

"We commend 'Grandmother's Money' to readers in search of a good novel. The characters are true to human nature, the story is interesting, and there is throughout a healthy tone of morality."—*Athenæum.*

VOL. XXIV.—A BOOK ABOUT DOCTORS.

BY J. C. JEAFFRESON, ESQ.

"A delightful book."—*Athenæum.* "A book to be read and re-read; fit for the study as well as the drawing-room table and the circulating library."—*Lancet.*

VOL. XXV.—NO CHURCH.

"We advise all who have the opportunity to read this book. It is well worth the study."—*Athenæum.*

VOL. XXVI.—MISTRESS AND MAID.

BY THE AUTHOR OF "JOHN HALIFAX, GENTLEMAN."

"A good wholesome book, gracefully written, and as pleasant to read as it is instructive."—*Athenæum.* "A charming tale charmingly told. All the characters are drawn with life-like naturalness."—*Herald.* "The spirit of the whole book is excellent. It is written with the same true-hearted earnestness as 'John Halifax.'"—*Examiner.*

VOL. XXVII.—LOST AND SAVED.

BY THE HON. MRS NORTON.

"'Lost and Saved' will be read with eager interest. It is a vigorous novel."—*Times.* "A novel of rare excellence; fresh in its thought, and with a brave soul speaking through it. It is Mrs Norton's best prose work."—*Examiner.*

VOL. XXVIII.—LES MISERABLES. BY VICTOR HUGO.

AUTHORISED COPYRIGHT ENGLISH TRANSLATION.

"The merits of 'Les Misérables' do not merely consist in the conception of it as a whole: it abounds, page after page, with details of unequalled beauty. In dealing with all the emotions, doubts, fears, which go to make up our common humanity, M. Victor Hugo has stamped upon every page the hall-mark of genius."—*Quarterly Review.*

VOL. XXIX.—BARBARA'S HISTORY.

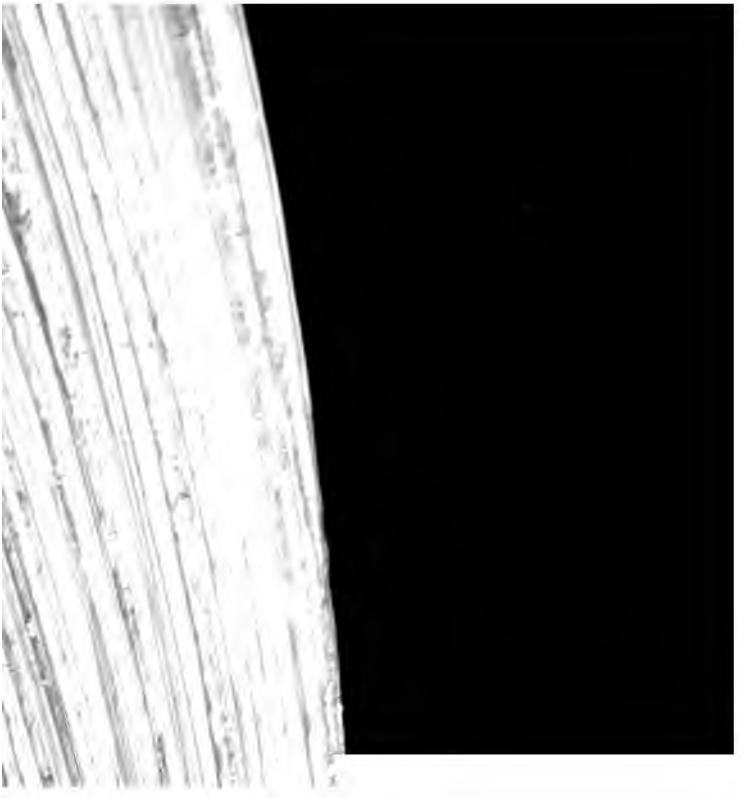
BY AMELIA B. EDWARDS.

"It is not often that we light upon a novel of so much merit and interest as 'Barbara's History.' It is a work conspicuous for taste and literary culture. It is a very graceful and charming book, with a well-managed story, clearly-cut characters, and sentiments expressed with an exquisite elocution. The dialogues especially sparkle with repartee. It is a book which the world will like. This is high praise of a work of art, and so we intend it."—*Times.*

VOL. XXX.—LIFE OF THE REV. EDWARD IRVING.

BY MRS OLIPHANT.

"A good book on a most interesting theme."—*Times.*

"A truly interesting and most affecting memoir. Irving's life ought to have a niche in every gallery of religious biography. There are few lives that will be fuller of instruction, interest, and consolation."—*Saturday Review.*

"Mrs Oliphant's Life of Irving supplies a long-felt desideratum. It is copious, earnest, and eloquent. Irving, as a man and as a pastor, is not only fully sketched, but exhibited with many broad, powerful, and life-like touches, which leave a strong impression."—*Edinburgh Review.*